

RvwZ - §i

MvRx ZvbwRqv

RwZ`šj

MvRx ZvbwRqv

cKvkKvj : tde*qwii , 2010

cKvkK: ersj v cKvk |

ISBN 984 300 000 595 5

DrmM©
Avgvi gv
AvLZvi v Avi Rybxi "†K
hui Kv†Q mwnZ" I Rxe†bi cv M†hY,
whwb ciZ gn†Z©Zvi Kb"†K wbg†Y Ki†Z †P†q†Qb|

d'ic

1930 mvtj i GK wefKtj tbSkvevBtPi Drme`j t_tK Rwg`vti i j wWqvj tRvi Kti Ztj wbtq hvq LjkefK| th wQj GKrb`vaxbZvKvgx Zi`Y wecexi evK`Ev| Ab`w`tK 1920/21 mvtj i ci Mv-XvKv t`qv wecexi msMvb`_tj vi hjetKiv 1928 mvj cieZPHmgfqi tfZti Avei agwvqZ nw`Qj t`tki`vaxbZvi Rb`c0Y t`qvi`y`S-tbkvq| GiB avivevwnKZvq PÆM0tg`g`wk`qK gv÷vi`v mh`m`bi tbZtZj;msMwZ nw`Qj GK`j UMeM Zi`Y| GKw`tK mvgfR`ev`xt`i t`vmit`i nvtZ ew`tc0gKv Ab`w`tK t`k| GB`Btqi Uvbtcvtofb GwMtq Ptj tQ BwZnvm wfwEK ti vgvwUK Dcb`vm RvwZ`ši | hvi NUbvi citZ citZ Dtv GtmtQ t`wk-wef`wk bv bv Pwi Î Ges GKB mt½ 0> , tj vf, tc0 I lohtšj bv bv i0 QwotqtQ Gme Pwi tI iv| Dcb`vmwU wmwU-Avb>`Avtj v mwnZ` cij`vi 2010- G fwl Z nq|

RwvZ`ši

MvRx ZvbwRqv

1930 mvtj i GK tgNnxb wefKtj `vtgv`vi b`xi Zxti wekvj tbŠKvevBtPi AvtqvRb Kiv nttqQ| nvRvi nvRvi tj vtK tj vKviY` Drme`j | evBP`i i` nttq tMtQ| mwi mwi tbŠKv`jt vtZ jvj-njy Ges jvj-meR tcvkvK mw3/4Z cÖZthvMiv Zgyj Drmvtñ`eVvi tKvc eimttq w`t`Q cvwbttZ| b`xi `ÖZxti `wovtbn`kKiv hvi hvi `jtK Drmvtñ w`t`Q D`P`ti | nVvr Zgyj DttERbvq wPrKvi Kti DttV LkeyZvi my`i Kgbxq nvZ w`ttq t`Lvw`Qj Avmxtdi tbŠKv| hv mevi AvtM tatq Pj wQj, Ggb wK Rwg`vti i tbŠKvI Zvi bvMvj cvq wb| Avbtt`i AvwZkth` b`xi GttKevti wKbvivq Pttj GttmQj Lkeyj AtbKUv cvwbi w`ttK SttK Avmxtdi tbŠKvi w`ttK ZvwKttq Drmvtñ w`w`Qj tm|

tKD wKQz etS I Vvi AvtMB Rwg`vti i cäv b jvwvqvj gZje wPtj i gttZv tQu tgti Zttj wbj ZvtK|

mvaviY gvbj Avovttj AveWvtj gZj etK WttK Ö`vbe gZj eÖ| Zvi AZ`vPvti AwZö gvbj `wtZ `wZ tPtç etj Öevw`i cZ!Ö Zte meUvB Avovttj | cKvtk` gtt t`ttK GB kã tei Kivi gttZv etKi cvUv GB tbmvi vev` Gj vKvq Kvtiv tbB|

Kx cKvÉ tPniv gZj tti | AvwdKvi R½ttj ememKvix Mwi jvt`i K_v gttb Kwi ttq t`q t`Lv gvI | Dttz Kcvtj i wttP tKvUiMZ tPvL `vtUv tQvU Avi Rj Rttj | tewki fvM mgqB jvj nttq `vtK| Lvov Lvov Pj gv_vq| wekvj evü, Pl ov Kwa| Agvek`v ivttZi gttZv Kvtjv Zvi Mvtqi iÖ| K_v ejttj gttb nq thb üsKvi Öttjv| tKv&R½ttj th Zvi ceEj`tt i evm tK Rvtb! tgiZ Ê tmvRv nI qv gvI thb XtK cttttQ ttvKvj ttq| Zte Zvi ceEj`tt i v tKvtbn ivRv gnvi vRvi `vm wQj wK bv Rvbn tbB Kvtiv| tbmvi vev`i cÖvZ Rwg`vi bttDttxb tPŠajx gZj tti evertK tmB wttj ttU `vKv Zvt`i ceEj`tt i KvtÖ t`ttK tctqÖttj b| bttDttxb tPŠajxi ceEi`tt i gj Z AvdMwv`wb, tej P ev cvwK`wb nttq ag`cPvti i Dttttk`B Gtt`ttk GttmÖttj b| tmLv b t`ttK AvR GB ewi kvj AÄj chS- Zvt`i we`wZ NttUttQ| G AÄttj i bvgKiY tbmvi vev` gvI jvbn tbmvi Dttxb bvgK cxi mvtntti bvgvbnvti nq| IB bvtgi mvt`wggj tttL bttDttxb tPŠajxi ktt`xq wczv Zvi cttI i bvg ivttLb| wZwb tek avwgR Ges cRvvn%ZIx wÖttj b etj B tkvbn hvq| bttDttxb tPŠajx weMZ nttqttQb `xNtt b nttjv| Gici Zvi GKgvI ctt Rj wdkvi tPŠajx tbmvi vev`i bZb Rwg`vi Avi Zvi cäv bnwZqv i jvwvqvj ewnbxi cäv ÖgZj eÖ| gZj tti Kvr i ayj wvqvj ewnbxi m`wii KivB bq eis Rwg`vti i mKj `cömvttK ev`tt te ifc`vb Ktt tm| hv KLttbn KLttbn mvaviY gvbtI i KvtÖ `tt`ttcöe gttZv nttq Avttm| ZvB gZj etK t`Lttj `tt`ttcöe AvZ¼ wttq ZvKvq mevB| iv`ttv atj hLb Avttm iv`ttvi GKcvtk mtt hvq gvbj | tKD tKD AwZ `ttPttE gvbj iv`ttvi cvttk eo-eo KPtMvÖ ev tQvU-tQvU tLRj MvtQi mvt`j Zv-cvZvq Rovttbn tStttci Avovttj jttKttq ctt| gZj tti wekvj c`fvtti gwU tKttc I ttv| Zvi üsKvti KLttbn KLttbn MvtQi cvwLI Wvbn SvttU ÖttU cvj vq, Zxe`wKvPi wgvPi wPrKvti |

tmB gZj e b`xi avti mwigqvbv UvOvfbv c`vtfEij i vbtP mwi mwi D`Qvfm tdtU cov bvi x`i
gvfS cUg mwi tZ `vmo tq _vKv LkfejK Ztj tbq, NUbvi AvKw`\$KZvq Lkfej gL t`tK tKvfbv
ka ev Zxe`wPrKvi i b`tZ tctjv bv tKD|

gZj tci tbsKv `*Z tetM Pj wQj | Pj tZ Pj tZB Zxti _vKv Lkfej w`tK nvZ emotq GK nvtZ
Zvi mi` tKvgi Ab` nvtZ gL Uv tPt c` ati GK SUKvq tbsKvq Ztj vbtjv `vbeUv| i aygvI ew`
cwmLi Wvbn SvcUvfbvi gZv cv `tUv SvcUv tjv tm| RbZvi Kj ie l nl`ywb Qwctq Zvi wPrKvi
i b`tZ cvq vb tKD|

Ab`w`tK Zvt` i cUy wcdj Zvj K`vi AvKivg Avj x gxRf cy Avmxd Avj x gxRf evBtPi tbsKv
Rwg`vi Rj wdkvi tP\$ajxi enitK tctq tb tdtj tctq tM tQ M\$it`| Avb` Avi exitZj
tM\$iegvLv nvm tZ `vuvZ Ztj Dcw`Z Dj wvZ RbZvi m`el Y M`vY KitQ Avmxd|

ZtZv`v`Y gZj tci evBtPi tbsKvi Mj tbtq VvB tctq tQ Lkfej Suv tZ Zvi gL Avi `B nvZ teta
tdtj tQ `vbeUv| GKUv eo gvb KPi cvZv w`tq tXtK w`tq tQ tbsKvi tFZti i mwi ex LjU` tjv
hvi vbtP AvnZ cUyxi gZv KEj x cwmKtq i tq AvtQ Lkfej

b`xi `B cvto `vovfbv kZ kZ gvbtli ga` t`tK GKUv Ask e`vKj ntq Avmtdi `w
AvKl`Yi tPov Ki wQj | ej wQj , vbtq tMj ! vbtq tMj !

hv Zvi Kvb ch\$-tctq tjv bv| gvbtli gL i f`xi e`vKj Zv thb wKotZB e`S DVtZ cvi tQ bv
tm| fvetjv Avbt` i AvwZkth` Ggb AvPiY KitQ Zviv| AZUv `t`i GB gntZ`tctq vfbv m`el
bq Zvi ct`v| Dj wvZ RbZv ZvtK gv`vi lcti Ztj atitQ| kZ Rbtgi cUvSi D`Qym Zvt` i
tPvtL gL|

Mj tbtqi tFZti nvZ, gL euav Lkfej tMvOvxi ka tKD tUi tctjv bv| Dcw`Z RbZv i ay
t`L tZ tcz gZj tci evBtPi tbsKv hv tK Rwg`vti i evBtPi tbsKv| ejv hvq, `*Z MvZtZ `w`v`Y
tvmvivev` Rwg`vi emoi w`tK hv`v Kiti tQ| mevB fvetjv tnti hvevi Acgvb mBtZ bv tcti
nqtZv Zvt` i GB `*Z cUv|

`B

eQtii i i`tZ Zxe` Liv tktl el` eb`-gaj citk PivPi hLb tQtq hvq mefR, tvmvivev`
ZLbB i i` nq tbsKv evBtPi cUwZ| cUw` b gnov| Ab`vb` eQtii gZv Gertiv Rwg`vti
vbt` K evrmwi K tbsKv evBtPi Drmtei cUwZ i i` ntqtQ|

evBtPi tbsKv` tjvi Pov\$ cwi Ph`i iznq tmB `Rtoi gvSvgnS mgq t`tKB| ctajv Avlvtpi
w`tb nq GB cUz`thvMZv| G eQi b`xtZ cwb tetotQ Ab` th`Kvfbv mgtqi tPtq KtqK` Y
teuk|

AvR mKvj t`tKB cwi gj Xvj tK wPv\$Z gL evBti cvqPvix KitZ t`Lv hv`Q| KOr b` ati Uvbn
ewo cotQ tKvb weivg tbB| KLtbn eo eo tduUvq Sg ewo Aevi KLtbn wSvi wSvi Kpvkvi gZ
Sti tik ati ivL tQ| GB wZb w`tb GK evti Rtb`l _vtgwb| G gvfm Ggb Sievi B K_v|
k`vY gvfm eis mgqUv fvtjv Gi tPtq GB tiv` GB ewo L`vK wkvq tj i wetq aitYi mgq GKUv|
ewo Kgvi tKvfbv j`vY bv t`tL weo weo Kti K_v etj cwi gj , G eQi Kcvtj `tL AvtQ! mvi
gvmlv aBiv th nvti Sitjv, `vobq `vwi cBPv tMj gtb nq, k`vtli w`tKI ewo Kgvi tKvfbv

bgjvB bvB| AvBR Avevi `vbe gZj fei `vLtz Avmvi K_v tXvj Mj v me wK VvK gZ AvtQ wK
bv |

Rwg`vi Rj wdKvi tPšajxi Xij ev ev`K `j Ab` thtKvfbv mgfqi tPtq tewk Zrci _vtK GLb
elq müvZmüvtZ ntq Avmv Avenl qvi c0Kvc t_tK Zvt`i tXvj _tj vtK i qlv Ki tZ| c0Zw`b
ewi K cvDWvi w`tq Ntm Ntm Avi hZUv mæe müvrmüvtZ fve KvuUqtq i`® D0 Nti ivLevi e`e`v
Ki tQ Zviv Zvt`i tXvj _tj vtK|

gZje Avmvi ci hw` tXvj Mj v wKvVvK gZ bv evtR Zvictii cwi w`wZ th wK nte, tm K_v
fvetZB cwi gtj i wotk0m eÜ nevi tRwVvo| Nti bZb teš, tMj dvj _tb wetq ntqtQ Zvi | GB
bvixi mvgtb tKvb iKg teB¾wZ ntZ Zvi fxlY AvcwE| GgwbtZ teš ZvtK Lp GKUv MY` Kti
etj gtb nq bv| gvtS gta`B Avcw b t_tK ZvgtZ tbtg Avtm| Zvi l cti GB ü¾Z|

H `vbeUv hw` GKUy Gw`K tmw`K t`tL ZvBtj B LvBtQ| gvmLvfbK AvtM tm hLb tKvj KvZv
t_tK Avvfbv ewi K cvDWvi w`tZ AvmVj ZLbB mZK®Kti w`wQj, 0mveavb cwi gj, tLqvj
_vtK thb, Avevi MuRv LvBqv cBov _wK m bv| 0

Kx th Kb _i", ALb Avi MuRv LvB bv|

tZvi GB _i" WwKvvi gBta`B tZv MuRv MuRv M> | MuRv Lvm wK bv Lvm `ß w`b ciB tevSv
hvte| GB tb ewi K cvDWvi | GKUy thb evtR LiPv bv nq| Avi Pwi -gvivi tZv cvk w`qv
hwe bv|

wRf tktU Kvfb nvZ t`q cwi gj | bv bv _i", fMevtbi w`weY, Rvb j ovBqv w`gj

hw` tKvb Aetnj v t`wL, ZvBtj tZv tevSvm Ava eßov eqtm weqv Ki tQvm wKb, Zte msmvi
Ki Y j vMte bv|

0msmvi Ki Y j vMte ev b0 K_vWv gZj e wK tevSvBtZ PvBtj v? qwZ Wv wK Zvi Kite, bv Zvi teš
mxZvi! a`vr! wki Kvjtj gv-etc nvivBtqtQ tm| weqv GKUv nBqvQj mvZvtiv/Avvvtiv eQi
eqtm| wKbvZv tmB teš GK gvm l wJKtj v bv| GgbB GK elqKvtj tNvi mÜvtelj vq Zvti mvtc
KvUjtj v| Avi hvq tKv_vq, gBi`v Zte Lvšt`Gi ci `xN®mgq cvi nBtj l Zvi Avi wetq Kivi
mva nq bvB| eyo wcvw wQj Nti, ivbæ Lvl qvi wPšw`wQj bv| wKš`MZ eQi eyo wcvwUvl Zvti
QvBov PBj`v tMj | Zvi gitYi cti Lvl qv `vl qvB Kó| Zvi Kó t`BL`v aBi`v cBov mevB
wgj`v GB weqvWv KivBqv w`j | wKš`Gevi l elvRvj Avl tbi mvt_ mvt_B ARMi mvtci ügwK|
Avi tKD bv mqs gZj e! cwi gj wei³ ntq fvte, GB elvRvj th Zvi Rxeft tKb Avtm! Av`Qv,
mxZvi Kx t`vl! hw` wKQyAb`vq nq tm Zvi, tnB RBtb` mxZvti wKQyKI qvWv wK nte bv| G
K_vWv tm GLb Kvti KBte? Rwg`vi mvtntei KvQ tKvfbvfvte tç0vBtZ cvi tj fvjtj v nBtZv|
wKš`gZj eti wVsMvBqv l Lvfb tç0vfbv hvte bv| Rwg`vi Rj wdKvi tPšajx gvbj Uv Lvi vc bv|
Zvi KvQ tç0vBtZ cvi tj wZwb Ae`vUv eštZ cvi tZb w0q!

GB elq Rwg`vi Rj wdKvi tPšajx mvtne hw` tXvj _tj vi GB wetkl htZie Rb` evowZ Pvc Ges
A`eivl` bv Ki tZb Zvntj nqtZv tXvtj i gtZv evRb`vit`i Rxebl tbwZtq cotZv Avvnti
Aa0vnti t_tK| wKš`Zvi tmevq wbtqvmRZ GB me gvbt l iv fvte GUv Ck`ti i A`kl Kcv th
wZwb Zvt`i Rwg`vi tK Ggb GKUv Avgf` ü`q w`tqtQb| wZvi ti tL hvl qv vekvj mæüwE thb
Drme AvtqvRtb tkl Kivi eZ wbtqtQb wZwb| Rwg`vi Rj wdKvi tPšajx Zvi Rwg`vix kvmtb
hZUv KtVvi l w0zi wK ZtZvUvB Avtgv`-diz0l wej vm e`vmtb w`b KvUvtZ c0` Kti b| tnb

Avtmv t`BL`v hvl, etj mxZv PoB cwlLi gZ Nti XfK hvq, ctq Rtg Avmv cvtq cwi gj I
teštqi wCQyfbq|
GKUv tXvj mxZv Zvi w`tK GwMtq ati etj, t`tLvZv Őtevj Ő w`qv!
cwi gj gv e`tb tXvtj tev t`q| wKŠ`tevj t`qvi mvf_ mvf_ PgTK I tV tm! GwKti teŠ!
Avb t` Zvi tPvtL cwmb P t j Avtm|
tVutU mxZvi tmB PoB PoB nwm| Awg i ayXvj i teŠ bv, Xvj i gvBqvI tnB KZv fBj`v tMj v!
`vb-Kvj mewKQy f t j mxZvtK tKvtj Z t j bvPtZ _vtK cwi gj | ZB Rvbm bv, ZB Avgvti Kx
evPvtbv evPvBQm teŠ!

wZb

Rj wdkvi tPŠajx th i ayDrme cveŸ wbtqB e`-Í _vtKb GUv wv`tKi K_v| G K_vUv m`úY©
wK bq| BstiR kvmk tMvxi wdw w½ KgRZŸ i m t½I we tkl m`úK©i Ÿlv Kti P t j b wZwb|
Zvt i m t½ m`te eRvq ti tL Kxfvte Lvbev n`j DcvwUv ewMtq Avbv hvq tm e`vcvti mveŸwYK
Z`vi wK Kti b Zvi bvtqe I qwLj DÍxb| GB bvtqe Zvi me cvc I cŸY`i mgŠqKvix| Zvi me
KvtR mvq w`tq I mnthwMZv Kti bvtqel th wekvj ab m`úwĒ ARŸ Kti tQ ZvtZB Zvi AvMvgx
wZb c j j m t L `ŸQ t` K wUtq w`tZ cvi te|
Rj wdkvi tPŠajx KvQvixZ Gtm tclŸtQ tQb cŸq Ava NĒvi tewk ntq tMj A_P bvtqtei AvR
GLtbn t`Lv tbB| wZwb gtb gtb wei ³ ntj I g t L GLtbn wKQB etj b wv| Ggb wK KvD t K Zvi
m`ú t K©wKQz wR t AmI Kti b wv| I qwLj Dwi b tKv_v t`tK thb cŸq QwtZ QwtZ Gtm Rwg`vti i
mvgtb `wotq AwZ webtq bZ g` t K mvj vg w`j |
tKv_v t`tK Avmv ntj v Rvvti? Rwg`vi tek M`ti ntq RvbtZ PvB t j b|
ŸR t i i tevanq Bqv` AvtQ AvmtQ kv t Y tbŠKv evB t Pi cŸZ thwMZv, Avi tZv tewk t`wi bvB,
ZvB cŸwZ ceŸv GKUz t`L tZ tMwQj vg|
Gevi cŸwZ tKgb?
ŸRj, Gevti i wcl qUv GKUz wfbq cŸZeQi tZv cŸZ thwMZv i ay Avgiv Avi Avgvt`i ciMYvi
AvI Zvaxb Zij K`vi t`i gta`B nB tZv| Zvivi nq tZv tZgb tRvi w`tZv bv wRZevi Rb`|
ŸR t i i mvgtb wRZevi PvB t Z nvBiv hvl q t ZB Zviv Lvk nB tZv| wKŠ`Gevi ŸRj bexMÄ ciMYvi
I `KeZ e j t`tKI thvM t`te bwnK Avtiv `kLvbn tbŠKv| I w`tK mviv ciMYvq tXov tclUv tbn
ntq tM t Q cŸZ thwMZvi Avi tewkw`b ewK bvB|
tZv Avgvt`i cŸÍ wZi wK `kv? tZv gvi K_v i tbtZv gtb nq Zwg fq cvB t Qv|
fq bv ŸRj, GKUv Avk¼v wQj Zte Avgvt`i m t½ wRZ t Z cvi te Ggb tK AvtQ? th cŸwZ t`tL
Avmj vg ZvtZ...|
ZvtZ Kx?
ŸRj Avgvt`i `wŸ t Y th bZb wZb weNv Pi RvM t QN G eQi tmBLv tbn Pj tZ t Q evB t Qi tbŠKvi
mvRm¾v I tgi v g t Zi e`e`v| cĀvk dU `xNŸI cwP dU P I ov `k Lvbn tbŠKv cŸZ GLb| Gi
ci I tbŠKv j vtK h_v m`e nvj Kv Kiv I mn t R enb thwM` Avi `ZMvgx Kivi tPovq gĒ AvtQ
cŸq Rbv cĀvtK tbŠKv wgv`i k t g K I tLv`vB Kv t R cvi `kv`Kv wgv`xi `j |
ŸRj, Avgvt`i cĀvbn tbŠKvi mvg t bi gqj cyQUv hv nB t Q bv! e`vUv gRby wgv`x thb Rv`yRv t b|

Zvi Zvj i AvPto Dtv Avmv bxj Avi mefRi ci tk thb R'všÍ gqfii gZv t`Lv hvBtZtQ|
t`Lvi gZv e'vcvi GKUv| Avcbvi eRivi i0 Kivi KvRI Pj tZtQ|

úRj, tbsKvi cŕwZ tZv tkl | gnovl Pj tZtQ cŕw`b | evBtQi `tj i Drmvr l MvZ mÂvj tbi
Rb` ev`K `j mæcYcŕZ |

Zte th`i bj vg bexMfAi l iv bmk tek kw³kvj x| AvKivg gxRf D×Z tQfj Uv bmk Gevi Lp
Kti cŕwZ tbqv`Q Zvi `j tK | l f`i tbsKvl bmk tek Avj v`v autPi |

úRj t`wL me Rvfb |
Rvbe bv, Zvg wK fvtv? Avvg tZvgvi fimvq efm wK? Zv-B hw` nZv Zvntj GZeo Rvg`vix
Pvj vtZ cvi Zvg bv |

úRj hv`i btQb K_v mZ` | Zte, úRj aitZ cvtib Zvici l Rq Avgv`i mjbwŕZ | Avgv`i
nvivi tKvfbv cKb l fV bv | Avi Avgv`i mvgtb l iv tavtcB wKte bv | l f`i GtZv A_@j
tKv_vq? DEi ciMYvi Rvg`vi v`fKb tmB htkvfi | gxRf Zvj K`wii l tZv fMækv! cŕq
hvBtZ emtQ | AtkvK wgvEi l Lvfb Avevi bmk gv_vPvov w`tq DVtQ | tMj eQiB tZv l f`i
Zvj K`wii GKUv Ask AtkvK wgvEi wKbv wbtj v bv! GB me dUwv Kivi UvKv l f`i bvB |
Mvtqi tRvti hv cvti |

Mvtqi tRvi Uv wKš'Kg K_v bv |
tm Mvtqi tRvti K_v hw` etj b úRj, Avgv`i gZj tci mvgtb wZb Mŕtg tK AvtQ? Zte
i`bj vg, Mj vUv Lv` bvgvq bvtqe | l B gxRf tQfj Uv Avmxd bv wK thb bvg | tm tKvj KvZvq
Ktj tR fWZ`ntq `f` kx bv-wK `tj thvM w`tQ | Zte mivmwi MvUxev`xl bv | mfv l P>`tevtmi
te/zj fj wUqvm`bv wK GKUv AvtQ bvŕ l BUvtZ bv wK tj vK Rtov Ki tZtQ eUk mvgfR`i
wei`tx | `faxbZv Pvq Zviv | `faxb fvi Zel`
gvfb wK? Kcvfj fvr tdtj RvbtZ Pvb Rvg`vi |

l B `f` kx Avi wK! Zte úRj GKUv K_v, l B e'vUvti KvZ Ki tZ cvi tj Avcbvi Lvbev`j Uv
wvŕZ |

l `f` kx wK-bv tmB e'vcvi Uv AvtM wvŕZ n l qv`i Kvi tZv |
tmUv wvŕZ | Avgvi tQfj l i m½ `tj cotZv | tZv Zv`i `ŕGKRb eÜzevÜetK Avmxd bmk
Gme K_v ej tQ |

tZvgvi tQfj l l B me Kti bv wK?
bv úRj, Kx th etj b! Zte tLwR-Lei wbtZwQ me | eqmUvtZv Avevi fvtj v bv | Klb gv_vq wK
fZ Pvc |

Zvntj tZv l f`i m½ tnti hvl qvUv tKvfbvfvteB tgb tbqv hvte bv | Ggb tKvfbv Avk¼v vKtj
Ab` e'e`v Ktiv |

tm e'e`v AvtQ úRj | Avvg mew`tKB tLwR-Lei wbtq Zte bvgwQ | Avvg Avmxd gxRf `p
RvqMv tj vi tLwR Lei l ivLtZwQ | tm Avgv`i mvgtb wKte bv |

tZvgvi wvŕqB l i tbsKvi Zj vq dtUv Kti w`tq AvmZ cvi te bv |
tbsKvq hw` mæe bvl nq, Zvi w`j dtUv Kti t`evi e'e`v Avgv`i Rvbn AvtQ |

tmUv tKgb?

gvfb tevfbSb bv úRj? bvtqtei GB f1/2 Rj wdKvi tPšajxi tPbv|
tZgb wKQz Rvfbv bv wK? Rj wdKvi tPšajxi tPvL `tUvZ thb Zvivi wSwj K tLtj hvq! thgb
wSwj K t`Lv hvq evMvb evoxZ Pcj v evCtqi AvMgtb|

Rvwb úRj | Ace^{my} ix Kb`v | m^útK^oAvmxt^{di} Lvj vtzv tev | Zvi wcZvi `yGKLvbn Zvj K
_vKtj _vKtZ cviZv, Zte tqtqUvi wcZvi tm w`tK tZgb tKvfbv tLqvj bvB | `xi gZi ci
mviw`b MvQ-MvQvuj wvqv cto _vtK | Pvi tQtj GK tqtqi gta` tmB mevi tQvU | eqm ctbtiv-
tltvjv nte | tqtq GLb Zvi Lvj vi emotZ gvfb AvKivg gxR^{fl} emotZ teovZ AvmtQ | evBtQi
Drme chŠÍ _vKte | AvmtQ dvêfb Zvi weqvi w`bl avh^o nBtQ | bvtqe Zvi aZ^otPvtL
Rwg`vti i gflLi e`tj hvl qv tckx wbx^{fl}Y Kti tbq |

wKtmi gta` wK XKvqv w`j v bvtqe? evBtQ wRZevi mt^{1/2} GB tqtqi m^úK^oKx?

m^úK^oAvtQ úRj! Kvh^oKvi Y m^úK^oQvov GB l qvmlj D`ix wKQB etj bv | cUgZ GB Kb`vtK
Avgv`i nwmj Kitz nte | ZvtZ mvcl giteNj wvI fv0te bv | Avi úRti i esk i flvI wvOZ
nBtZ cvti |

gvfb?

bv, gvfb teMg mvtnev`i tKD-B tZv GLtbn cy` mšÍvtbi gL t`LvZ cviZv bv | tmB
wšÍvl wK Avgvi Kg úRti i PvBtZ! ej vi f1/2tZ `úo`wšÍvi five dUvtq tZvtj bvtqe |
Rwg`vi GLb GKUzbtoPto etmb | gflLi i0 cvtè thtZ _vtK Zvi | GtZ bvtqtei Drmn Avtiv
tefo hvq | GB wtefaUvtK Lvbn evn`j tLZveUv cvBtq w`tZ cviZv Av`tZ j vfevb nte tm-B |
flgZvi wKtⁱ Ae`vb Kite ZLb Zvi v | flgZvi tj vtf bvtqtei tPvL PKPK&Ki tQ ZLb |
Zte wK úRj, ZvtK tZv Avi mntR cvl qv hvte bv | tmB tLur Lei Avwg AvtMB wvqv ivLwQ | tm
nBtj v wMqv `kke t`tKB Avmxt^{di} evK&Év |

Zvntj GB Kb`v nwm^{tj} i Dcvq wK?

Dcvq GKUvB úRj! MjvUv AvtiKuz Lv` bmg^{tq} tbq bvtqe, GB evti i evBtQi Drmte
gwnj vt`i l t`Lvevi e`e`v Kitz nte | Zvt`i Rb` mwgqvbn Uvbtq Pvi cvtk Kvctoi tNi w`tq
Avj`v emevi e`e`v Kitz nte | hvZ Kti c`fl _vKte Avevi Zviv t`LtZI cviZv | GB
e`e`v Kitz Avwg wvOZ tKD bv Avmtj l IB Kb`v Avmt^{eb} | Kvi Y Avmxt^{di} cUz Zvi Uvb
mxgvnxb | Avi tmB dvtKB me e`e`v ntq hvte úRj | GK wKtj `B cvmL gviv hvte | Kb`vtKI
nwmj Kiv hvte Avi tmB `tL Avmxt^{di} t`k Qvov nte | GB AAtj Avi t`kx etj wKQz _vKte
bv |

Rj wdKvi tPšajx GKUz fvetj b, Zvi ci ej tjb, ŌNUbv Dèvl tZv NUtZ cvti | tm nqtZv tfltc
wltq msMvb Avti v`p Avtiv kv³kvj x Kitz cvti | 0

úRj wKQz gtb wbtqb bv | jvBj x gRbj Kwnbx tkvtbb bv? G ntjv tmB Kwnbx | jvBj xtK
Atb`i Ni Yx t`Ltj gRbytePrivi AvctbB tKvigi tft0 hvte | tm GB KwB `k`mn` Kitz
cviZv bv | IB gntZ^ot`k Qvov nte GtZ tKvfbv mt`n bvB | bvtqe Gevi aZ^otKvvtj i gZv
GKUzKvtQ Gwltq Avtm | Zte úRj GB `wqZjw`tZ nte gZj tei Dci |

tm Kx Kti nq! tm tZv Avgv`i cAvb tšKvi `j tZv | tm GB KvR Kitz Avgiv wRZtev wK
Kti?

tMv`ZKx gvd! GB tfl^t Avevi GK wKtj `B cvmL tZv gviv hvte bv úRj!

gvtb wK?

wRZtZ PvBtj Kb"v cvl qv hvte bv| Avi Kb"v cvBtZ nBtj wRtZi Avkv QvotZ nte| Zvi ci l e"e"nv AvtQ| Gevi gZj e c"avb tbSKvq _vKte bv, tm _vKte Ab" tbSKvq| tm wctQ _vKtj l Ggb c"K"Y t" l qv nBtQ th Ab" tbSKv_tj v AvMvBvB _vKte| ZvB tm GBevi c"avb tbSKvi tbZZj t" te bv etj wK nBtQ| Kvi Y tm Qvov Ab" tKD GB Kvh"m"ubæKi tZ cvi te bv| tm GZ wcbp `qZvi m½ tm GB KvR Ki te thb, c"Y Ptj tMj wKŠ' c"Yx tUi tctj v bv| hw" wPrKvi Kti?

gvb| gvB wPrKvi Ki te, Zvi l cti tm tZv GKRB bivx| Zte tm e"e"vl AvtQ| Avgvt" i ev" K`j AvtQ bv! Zvt" i XvtKi ktā Ab" tKvBv kā gvbt l i KvBv tctQvte bv|

wKŠ' tPvL? gvbt l i tPvL Kxfvte eÜ i vLev?

G Rb" B tZv gwjvt" i Rb" c`P tNiv e"e"v, c`H tfZi t_tK GKRB Davl ntj evBti i `kRt" i ctq| tmBUv t`Lv mæe bv| i ay gwjv ivB t`Lte| Avi tmBLvb t_tK Lei evBti hvl qvi AvtMB gZj tci tbSKv tbmvi ev` tctQ hvte|

Pvi

`B tPvL wKtkvixi fxi"Zv wbtq etm AvtQ Lkey| AvR Zvi Rxtb GB c"gevti i gtZv mwZ" ntZ hv"Q tKvBv `t`c" Kvtj v Mwi j vi gtZv tj vKuV ZvtK GK nvZ AvnZ cvlLi gtZv tUtB Ztj Gtb ti tL tMtQ GB duKv ewoUvi GKUv Nti | ew" GLb tm| evBti t_tK Zvj veÜ Kivi kā i tbtQ| Zvici l GKevi ex` i Rvi AvQto cotj v tm, `i Rv Lj t j v bv| Zvi `tPvL fti DctP cotQ ivtR"i Kvbt| GtZv cvwb wQj Zvi tPvL! Zte Ab" Kvtiv Rb" tm GtZvUv Kó Abye Ki tQ bv, hZUv Ki tQ Avmxt di Rb" |

Avmxt tK eyS miv Rxtbi Rb" nvi t j v tm| KtZv UKtiv `šZ tftm DVtQ Zvi gtb| Avi tftm hv"Q `tPvLi Rtj |

tmB th GKevi tQvUtej vq, ZLb Zvi eqm KZ nte `Ktkvi hvB hvB Ki tQ| tgj v t`L tZ wMtq wQj Zviv| G eqtmi tqtiv tgj v t`L tZ hvq bv| wKŠy Lkey wR` atitQ tmB m½ KvbtKwU, tm hvteB| Zvt" i tgj v t`L tZ wbtq wMtq wQj tQvUKv| Gw" K t_tK tQvUKv tek D`vi tm ej j , Lkey GLtBv ZZUv eo nq bvB th tgj vq thtZ cvi te bv| GZ h" weMh Kti hw" l ev tMj tZv tmLvB wMtq GKmgq Avmxd tMj nwi t q| tQvUKv l Zvt" i m½ _vKv tcvv" viv mevB cvMtj i gtZv LrtZ j wMtj v ZvtK| Lkey tZv tKt` B miv| nVr Zvi tCQb t_tK Gtm tK thb w`j GK av"v!

GB, tevKvi gtZv Ku" wQm tKb?

Lkey LvtZ me Ávb nwi t q Avmxt di nvZ `tUv Rwtq ati ej j , Zvg nwi t q tMtj tKb?

Avti! nvi v vq tKv_vq? GB tZv tZvi mgvtb| Gici Avmd nvtZ nvtZ ej j , t`Lj v g nvi t j tZviv Kx Kwim| Avti, tZvt" i tQto nvi tZ cvi? Avmg wK cvMj! tKt` tUt` thfvte tPvL g_l j v j Kti tdtj wQm, mwZ" nvi t j bv Rwb wK Ki wZm!

AvR Zvntj tK nvi t j v? tm, bv Avmxd? AvR tm-B nwi t q tQ ZvB Zvi tKvBv KvbtB Avi

AvmxdtK Zvi Kvto wbtq Avmtē bv |
Gi ci, Zviv eo ntq hvevi ci hLb tm mewKQzeSjZ j vMj, ZLb tZv AvmxdtK t` Ltj B QzU
cvj vtZv cUg w` tK | wKŠ' GKw` b Kx th ntj v...!
mU'vtej vq GKv GKv cKā NvtU hmwQj Lkeyj nVvr MvQ t` tK j s' j s' V'vsl qvj v Kx GKUv Zvi
gv_vq cto mvZ AvUuv cv w` tq Mo Mo Kti tntU Mj v tetq eKti w` tK tbtg Gtj v | gntZ[©]tm
wPrKvi Kti I UvtK ZvovZ wMtq kmouV GKUvfb Ltj tdj cKā i w` tK QutZ j vMtj v | ftq
ZLb tm w` KmMw` K Ávb kb` | Avi GKUvntj QzU cwbZB comQj tm, nVvr mvgtb t` tK tKD
GKRb ZvtK evav w` tj v | Zvi eK tVKtj v Lkeyj Mvj | tfZti tfZti KucUQj ZLb tm hLb
tPvL Lj tj v t` Ltj v Avmxd!
I B mgtq cKā eokx w` tq gvQ aiwQj tm Avi Zvi eUziZb `v | iZb`v thb t` tLI t` tL w
Ggbfvtē eomki w` tK ZmwKtq etmwQj Avi Avmxd cUg eK R Avmv Mj vq Zvi wPeK Av½j Qbtq
ej tj v, ōGtZv fq cvm mvgvb` gvKomvtKI ! Zvntj GKv GKv cKā NvtU Avmm&tKb? AvR Avng
GLvfb bv_vKtj wK ntZv etj v tZv?ō
Lkeyj Mj v t` tK tKvfbv `↑ tei`j bv |
Avmxd Zvi Ab` nvtZ atī _vKv kmouV Avbvox nvtZ Rvotq w` tZ w` tZ i ayej tj v, ōhv, ewo hv!ō
i i` tZ Lkeyj boevi tKvfbv kw³ wQj bv thb | mviv kixi KucUQj Zvi | mw³Z wdti tctZ
tmfvteB kmw tctP³tq atī w` tj v t` Šo |
Avmxd i cvtq thb tKD tctiK tgti w` tqtQ | tm I LvfbB `wotq i Btj v `xNŲY, hZŲY bv
i Zb Gtm I i Kūta nvZ ivL³tj v |
tmw` b t` tKB AvmxdtK t` Ltj Avi cvj tq hvq bv Lkeyj Kx GK ATMZ AvKIŲY...! wKŠ' B` wbs
thb Avmxd cvj vtZ i iyKtiwQj | Kx ntj v Zvi? t` k? t` k wK tctgKvi tP³tq wctō nq? bv wK
civaxZv Awcō nq mewKQā tP³tq! GB th GLb tm Aei`x GB Nti, GtZv GK wefw³l Kv!
th NiUvq ZvtK ivLv ntq³Q Zvi Pvi w` tK AbynÜvbx tPvL ZvKvtZ j vMj Lkeyj mU'vi ŲXY ntq
Avmv Avtj vq hv t` LtZ tctj v Zv ntj v, NiUvi GK cvtK GKUv Lp Kvi "Kvh[©]LwPZ LvU, GKUv
tWims tUvej hvi msj Mæ` qvtj UvOvtbv AvqvbUv `vfwetKi Zj bvq AtbK eo | emevi Rb` `ŲUv
tPqvi I AvtQ | nvZj I qvj v tPqviUvi cv_vj v nwiŲYi cv AvKwZi | A_P Nti tKvfbv Avj gvix
tbB | GB Nti mæZ cvKvcwKfvte tKD_vtK bv | GK tKvŲY GKUv ev` gtZv AvtQ, Zvi I cti
GKUv eo kb` tczj i dj `w³b | tMvUv ewoUv i bmvb w` í ä | ewotZ mæZ Ab` tKvfbv gvby
tbB | ftq, Zōvq Zvi Mj v i wKtq Kw | Kx Kite tm! WwKte KvD³tK? tKD wK Zvi WwK i btZ
cvte? RvqMvUv tKv_vq? tKv_vq tm GLb? tKv_vq thb GKUv tkqvj tWtK DVtj v | GB
mU'vtej vtZB tkqvj WwKtQ, Zte Kx ewoUv tKvfbv R½tj i tfZti? In&tLv`v G Kx wect`
tdj tj Zng Avgvq! Lkeyj GK gntZ[©]Rvbvj vi Kvto P³tj tMj, cvtqi Av0tj fi Kti `wotq
Rvbvj vi fwi wQUwKwb Ltj Rvbvj vi cvj v-ati Uvb w` tj v, wKŠ' GK wv` y duKv ntj v bv cvj wUv |
Avi GKevi tRvti, kixti i me kw³ w` tq tm Rvbvj vi cvj v-ati Uvb³tj v wKŠ' bv, GKUv botj v
bv tmUv | epxgZx Lkeyj eSjZ ewK i Btj v bv th Rvbvj vUv tctiK tgti AvUtK t` I qv ntq³Q |
GB AÜKvi Nti Zvi wotkym eÜ ntq AvmtZ j vMtj v |
AÜKvi Zvi DtM DrKÉvtK ewotq w` tj v kZ_vŲY, ftq Zvi tQvU t` nUv tKtē tKtē DVtZ
j vMtj v | wKQŲŲYi gta` Zjv v tLv³vi ktā gntZ[©]Nti i GK`g tKvŲY P³tj tMj tm | Wwv` tKi
t` qvj tNtē etm cotj v gwU³tZ |

nvfZ GKUv tQvE gkvj wbtq Nfi XKtjv tjvKUv| wK tmB eBtq t`Lv Mwi j vUvi gZv t`Lz
tm| th eBUv Avmxd ZvK Gtb w`tqQj | IB eBUvZ KtZv weipT cYxi K_v tRtbQ tm|
Mwi j v Qvovl t`LzQ K`v/2viy th Zvi evPvtK tctUi KvQ GKUv ctKtUi gZv _wj tZ Kti wbtq
Nfi teovq| AvwdKvi gvb| tLzKv MvQ t`LzQ, t`Lz AfbKUv bviKj MvtQi gZv wKs' cvk
t`tK tKD tntU tMj B Zvi j wv Wvj w`tq ZvK Ztj wbtq hvq, fvev hvq, Ggb MvQ _vKtZ
cvti!

Mwi j v tjvKUv Nfi XkK tKvfbv w`tK bv ZvKtq j wv Kwvi gkvj Uv nvfZ tmvRv Pj tMj ev
w`tKi t`qvij i KvQ thLvfb DPzZ itqQ t`qvij i m1/2 tmU _vKv KutPi j Eb| j wv j vUv
tmLvfb tQvqZ Avtj v Rj DVtj v|

Avtj v Rj vi m1/2 m1/2 Mwi j vi tPvL PwKtZ LpR tMj tMvUv NiUvZ| tKv_vl LkeyK bv t`Lz
tctq Zvi Kcvj wei w³ i fuR cotj v| tm Zvi eo eo cv tdtj tntU Gtj v LvUi KvQ, thLvfb
tKvY Avtj v Gtm tctQmb| DmK w`tq t`Lz wbj GKevi | Gevi Zvi cjz tVtUi tKvY ckwš i
Qvc `úo| Lkeytm AvtQ gvuLz Rtovmtov ntq| LvUv AfbK DPznI qvq Zvi kixi cQg LvUi
wbP XkK wmtqQj ZvB ZvK t`Lv hwQj bv ZLb|

Mwi j v gL tmB AvtMi wei w³ dUv ej tj v, Avcb I Lvfb eBmv AvtQb K'vb? LvUi Dci DBV
etmb| tcvK-tRvK Buj w`j _vKevi cvti | Zvi ci Avevi gLuv Kwv Kti ej tj v, Avv GKUv
K_v, GBfvte tjvKRb WivBqv t`I qv ev cvj vBqv hvevi tPov Kivi dj fvj v nte bv, gtb
ivLteb K_vUv Guv Rj wdKvi tPšajxi ivRZi|

K_vUv ej tj v tek k³ ntq| thb Guv t`k bq Kwgti i LvPv| LkeyGvbtZ kvš-tgRvRi ntj I
gZj tei K_v ej vi GB fwtZ Zvi tgRvR Lvivc ntq tMj | PvKi evKti i gL G aiYi K_v
i tb tm Af`-bq| Gfvte agK w`tq tm wKQZB K_v ej tZ cvti bv| GK gntZ^ggb ntj v
thb, Mj v wLtc tjvKUvi wRF tei Kti t`q tm| wKs' tmUv mafe bq, ZvB tm fvetj v GLb GB
tjvKUvK Ggb wKQej te hv tm mte fvev w| Zte fvevi gZ tKv k² gvwmK AbfW I i
AvtQ wK bv tmUv fvevi wvq| Zv tm ej te, GRb` th Gici tm thb Av`tei mvt_ K_v
etj |
tkvb!

tgqUvi K_v i tb gZj e Ac^rZ fwtZ Nfi `wvj | Avgvti ej tZtQb?
bqtZv GNti Avi tK AvtQ? tkvb, tZvgv I Rvbn DvPr, AZ'vPvix ivRvi, gvb| i `faxZv
niYKvix ivRvi ivRZi tKvfbv ivRZi bq| tmUv ntj v GKUv eo Ktq`Lvbn| Avng tZvgvi
Rng`vti i tPj AvR t`tK GB kã_tj vtK cZ`vL`vb Kij vg, OivRv Ges ivRZi|

LkeytftewQj GB K_v_tj v i tb Mwi j v usKvi Kti Zvi I ci Smtq cote, Zvi Mj v wLtc tgti
tdj te Ges tm GB eZgvb I fvel`r `ymn Ae`v t`tK cwi TvY cvte| wKs' tZgb wKQB ntj v
bv| Mwi j v Zvi tgvUv tVtU wek tmB nwm atj Pj hvQ| Avevi nVv gtb ctotQ Gfvte Nfi
ej tj v, Avv GKUzci i wgv Avcbvi Nfi Lvevi w`tZ Avmtev, wKQz vMj Zvi KvQ ej teb|
GB gntZ^gAvvi g³ j vMte tmUv wK tm w`tZ cvte?

Mwi j v tKvfbv K_v ej tj v bv, wek nwmUvK Avi GKUzcwvi Z Kti Pj tMj |
Avevi `i Rvq Zj v j vMvevi kã |

Lkey GZtY GKevi I cwj tq hvevi K_vUv gtb Avtm w| Mwi j v Ocj vtvbi tPov Kiteb bV
K_vUv ej evi ci GB cQg tm Dcj wã Kij v mwZ`B tZv tPov Kij wK cvj vtv hvq bv, GB

`vbeUvi nvZ t_#K? Zte GLv#b i'ayGB `vbeUv bq ivb#e N#i i w`#K Av#iv nq#Zv wKQz gvby
Av#Q| GB th ej #j v, i wngv bv#gi GK R#bi K_v! GZRb tj v#Ki tPvL#K d#k w`#q cvj v#bv wK
m#e n#e? Zey tP#v Ki#Z t`vl wK? ai#Z cvi#j Zviv wK Zv#K tg#i tdj#e? bv-wK ew#P#q
ti#L Av#iv tKv#bv KwB kw`I t`#e Zv#K?

Mwi j v tj vKUV P#j hvevi ci tm Av#j v#Z Avi GKevi Pvi w`K t`#L w#Z j vM#j v| tmB GKB
wRw#m me Zte bZb K#i thUv tPv#L co#j v tmUv n#j v GKUV eo t`qv wP#| wP#Uv#Z tPvL
co#ZB P#K DV#j v tm, w#i xi m#bcb Z#j #Z Av#Kv `Rb bM#bi-bvixi `g_b `k`| GKUV
kxZj tm#Z eq# tM#j e#K! GUv wK Zv#j Rj w#Kvi tP#aj xi eMv#emo? hvi bvP N#i j #j#q#i
evCR#`i w#Z` Avmi e#m| wK#` Zv#K tKb a#i G#b ti#L#Q GLv#b? Zte wK...? Avi wKQz
f#e#Z cvi#i bv L#key `#PvL f#i hvq R#j | tn tLv`v G tKvb cv#ci kw`I! Avevi I Zvi tPvL
N#i i Pvi w`K L#R#Z j vM#j v| thb wKQz GKUV tct#q| tM#j tm| R#j W#e hvevi Av#M Lo K#Uv
tcj thb , Rv#vj vi l c#i i w`#K KwKv#Vi GK tKv#bv f#v#v t`L#Z tct#j v| l Lv# t_#K ZvKv#j
w#Q#B evB#iUv t`Lv hvq! wK#`wPrKvi Ki#j wK tKD i#b#e? Avi i#b#j B ev wK? l B `vbeUv#K
tcw#q tK Zv#K D#vi Ki#Z Av#e GLv#b? KwMR K#j g tct#j wPw w#j #L l Lv# t_#K evB#i
tdj v thZ| tmB wPw tct#q ifcK_v i M#i i bv#q#i g#Zv tKD hw` Av#m Zv#K ewPv#Z! l # i
Kv#Q KwMR K#j g P#B#j wK t`#e? g#b nq bv| Avevi w`#Zl cvi#i | Ggb AvKv#cvZj f#e#Q
Ggb mgq Avevi Zj v tLv# vi k#| eo GKUV ifcvj x tU#nv#Z N#i XK#j v ga`eqmx GK bvix|
tU#Uv tQv# tUw#j i l ci b#w#q# i vL#j v tm| GLb tm L#key w`#K ZvwK#q Av#Q, tKv#bv K_v
ej #Q bv|

L#k#B wR#Am Ki#j v, #Z#q wK i wngv?#

gv_v t#to mvq w`#j v tm|

Z#q wK Avgv#K KwMR K#j g G#b w`#Z cvi#e?

i wngv tKv#bv K_v e#j bv tZg#b gv_v Cl r t#w#j #q `w#ot# i B#j v|

Z#q wK Avgvi K_v i#b#Z cv#Q bv?

tm Avevi gv_v t#to mvq w`#j v|

Zv#j K_v ej #Qv bv tKb? Z#q wK K_v ej #Z cvi# bv?

bv! Zte D#iUv i wngv w`#j v bv, Avi GKUV tU#Z wKQz k#w#o K#co nv#Z a#i XK#Z XK#Z D#i
w`j Mwi j v tj vKUV| l K_v KB#Z cvi#i bv, tm tevev| Zte Av#bvi wKQz `i Kvi nB#j ej #b
Zv#i# tm e#s#Z cvi#ev| K_v tkl K#i Avevi l f#e#B P#j hw#Qj Mwi j v| Avevi wdi#j v, Zte
#R#i i w#b` R Q#ov KwMR K#j g t`l b hvB#ev bv|

nv tLv`v! G tKv#bv w#c` n#j v! i wngv#K XwK#q w`#q Mwi j v wK `i Rvi l cv#k#B `w#ot# wQ#?
L#keyGevi kv#-M#j vq ej j , i wngv Awg tMv#j Ki#Z P#B| l B tj vKUV Avgv#K nvZ w`#q a#i #Q
Avgvi mviv kixi wNb wNb Ki#Q|

i wngv GB K_vUv thb tek f#j v e#s#Z cvi#j | m#½ m#½ tcZ#j i cv#Uv t_#K K#co Z#j w#q
tm Av#M Av#M L#k#K c_ t`wL#q w#q th#Z j vM#j v| Zte te#k `# th#Z n#j v bv, `i Rv t_#K
te#i #qB Kw#Wvi | tmB Kw#Wv#i i GK gv_vq m#bN#i i `i Rv Ges Ab` gv_vq Avi GKUV `i Rv
thUv GLb e#U| Zte GB Ni t_#K tei#bvi `i Rv Ges Kw#Wv#i i gv_v# `i Rv cvi# n#j B GB
`M#t_#K Ab`vb` N#i hvevi e`e`v| Zvi gv#b wK m#bN#i i ev#bv K#i l evB#i hvevi tKv#bv
Dcvq t#B? m#bN#i X#KB t`Lv hvK, t#w#E#j Ui w#Q#B Av#Q|

cuP

ev`-evRbv, kZ kZ gvbtl i Kj ie nI@aYnb Avi m=vlY tcwltq Avmxd gxRPhLb P`w=úqtbi
cj`vi MhY KiZ gÁ DVj ZLb Rwg`vi Rj wdKvi tPšajxK hZUv i`ó wPE Kí bv KtiWQj
tm, Zv thb GtKevtiB fj cgvWYZ ntjv| tek cñbrogL Avmxtdi nvtZ cj`vi Ztj w`tZ w`tZ
wZwb ej tj b, mvevk teUv! Abkxj b tZv tek fvjt vB KtiQv t`LwQ|

Avmxd eštZ cvti cfi vUvB tgvK cksmv Zey ej vi f½xtZ tKvfbv nZvkv ev tµva d#U l tVnb|
Avmxd G K_vi tKvfbv Reve bv w`tqB Kua SwnKtq tntm cj`vi MhY Kti | ZLtbv tm eštZ
cvti wb GZeo civRtqi ci l Rwg`vti i gL GB Avb` i KviY wK! Zvi j Nye`w³tZi m½ GB
AvPiY gvbvq bv tKvfbv fvteB| tKvfbv cZthwMZvtZB civRqtK mnR tgb tbb bv wZwb|
KviY th tKvfbv Drme AvtqvRtbi tcQtb _vtK Zvi `xN` tbi c`wZ| hv civRqtK eiY KiZ
tkLvq bv| Zvi tLj to `j l `¶ l AbMZ, KviY Zvt` i tcQtb wZwb D`vi nt`Í e`q Ktib|
ZvB civRtqi cKb l tV bv| ZvQvov Avtkcvtk `GK Zj #U Zvi m½ cvj v t`te Ggb etKi
cvUv Kvi AvtQ? hw l Avmxd Gi e`wZµg, tm K_v Rj wdKvi tPšajxl Rvttb|

Avmxd tKvj KvZvi Ktj tR cto| evc `v`vi Zvj K`vixi fMækv, wKš`tmw`tK Zvi tKvfbv tLqvj
tbB| GK t`k tmevi eZ wbtqtQ bv wK tK Rvttb| Ggb Kvbv-Nynv tkvkv hvq Zte e`vcvi Uvq wZwb
wvōZ bb GLtbv| hw l Zvt` i ciMYv Rj wdKvi tPšajxi ciMYvi evBti ZvB U`iUv Lvtc
LvtcB j vMvfbv hvq| B¾tZi cKæ GLvtb AtbK eo ntq t`Lv w`tqtQ l B GKB KviY|
Zvi ci l tPšajxi Ggb cñbrogL AvmxdtK ¶YKvtj i Rb` fvvtj v`ewK! Zte ZLtbv etS DVtZ
cvti wb th Zvi ü`tqi me KUv Zvi GK j ngvq wQto wbtqtQ tPšajxl tmUv tUi tctqvQj Avtiv
AtbK cti, hLb Gcvti tctQj v tm|

cu_exi fqvenZg `tmsev` i btj v thb Avmxd tmB gntZ¶ Zvi tFZiUv chšÍ tKtc DVtj v|
Zvi k³ nvZ tPtc aitj v evZPevntKi Kua| e`_vq Kkto DvtQ tePvi v| AMZ`v ZvtK tQto
ac&Kti etm cotj v GKUv MvtQi _woi l ci | Avevi Dtv `wovtj v| fxly Aw`i Zv Zvi tFZti |
Rwg`vi Rj wdKvi tPšajxi LuPv t`tK LketK Dxvi Kivi gtZv tj vKej A_@j tKvfbvUvB GLb
tbB Zvt` i | _vbvq hv l qv hvq tKbm KiZ, wKš` tm GLb _vbvq thtZ cvi te bv| Zvi bvtg
_vbvq tKvfbv wicvU`tbB, Zvi ci l i agvĪ m` n ekZ ZvtK hw` AvUtK ivtL! KviY MZ eQi
Avmbtmvtj tm GKUv Acvti ktb Ask wbtqvQj | Acvti kbUv Aek` mvKtmmdj nqvob ZvB tKvfbv
úvj qv l Rvwi nqvob| Zvi ci l ewK cvj tki m` ntK Dwtq t`qv hvq bv| GtZv eo GKUv
`tmgtq tm wKOB KiZ cvi tj v bv Lkej Rb`! eo Kvcj`l gtb ntZ j vMttj v wbtRtK| tm Zvi
evM`Evi wbi vcEv wvōZ KiZ e`_ntqtQ| ivtM Acgvfb Zvi `¶PvL Rj wQj | LketK wbtRi
GB mgtq Rxeftb RovtZ Pvg wb Avmxd| Avevi Gfvte nvi vtZl Pvg wb|

GB gntZ¶Zvi gtb nt`Q GtZv, tj v eQi ati l tK hZUv fvjt vteftmQ Zvi tPtq temk fvjt vevtm
tm AvR l tK nvi vevi w`tb| Lkei GB `Nbvvi AvtM Avmxd GKevi l Abfve Ktiwb l tK
GtZvUv fvjt vevtm tm|

Lkej m½ tm eiveiB Lp`vfwek AvPiY Kti GtmQ| GtZvUv`vfwek nevi tPov KiZv th,
ZvtK cQb agtK K_v ej tZv| tqtqUvi m½ Zvi th weti K_v wK ntq AvtQ GUv tm ZvtK
eštZB w`tZv bv KLtbv| AtbK w`b ci tmevi hLb Avmxd ewo Gtj v, wZbZj vi wPtj tKvvi

Nti efm eÜz iZtbi m½ Riwi Avjvc KiwQj tm| iZtbi GtKi ci GK wRÁvmv KZ GbKqwi | mnR ZvtK `tj tfovtbv hwQj bv|

AvQv t`v`-GB mgta tZviv tKb nVv MvÜxRxi KstMömi m½ mæú³ nwj ?

tUKwbK`vj Kvi tY|

tUKwbK`vj Kvi YUv wK?

Zte tkvb, wmw qvm fivZ Avmd ej tZ i i" Kij , G mgta Zvi tPvL gL th GKvMzv tm thb GK wfbægvb| ZLb| KstMöñ ntj v Avnsm bxwZtZ weklmx| AvnsmZvB Zvt`i gj gšj| Avi GB bxwZtKB Zviv `faxbZv msMötgi nwmZqvi KtittQ| Aciw`tk Avgiv wK Zvi weciXZ| AwMægtšj w`¶xZ wece` | lme Avte`b wte`b ev`i KlvKwli e`vcvti Avgvt`i GKUw Av`v tbB| Avgvt`i mvd K_v `faxbZv PvB, Aek`B PvB Ges wotRt`i kw³ w`tqB Zv ARB Kitev| l i v hw` GK Nv t`q Avgiv `k Nv wdwitq t`tev| KviY ZB tZv Rvbm, t`keÜz wPËi Äb l tbZvR mfvv P>`tevm GB `wJ weciXZagx`tmittZi gvtS tmZeÜb MtoftQb Zte Gi tcQtb Dfq `tj i `v`P wQj | `v`w th t`tki Rb` tmUv ej vB evuj` | Zte Kt%wZK Pvj Uv ntj v, MvÜxRx G K_v fvtj v KtiB RvbtZb th, evOwj i Btgvtkvb e`wZZ tKvfbv Avt`vj bB mdj ntZ cvti bv| Avtiv RvbtZb th evsjvi Z_v ctiv fviZi wece` i bv tctj hje kw³ i Ae`vb t`tK wZvb ewAZ _vKteb| Acict¶ wece` i A_¶ Avgvt`i j ¶ wQj th GB mthvtM KstMöM XtK cto wotRt`i fveaviv mæúK`Zi`Y mgvRtK Avtiv e`vcKfite Av`vevb Kti tZvj v| KviY GtktZv KstMöñ me¶vi Zxq cÜZövb Z`cwi Avnsm bxwZtZ weklmx| G Ae`vq KstMömi cvUdtg` wotq fviZi j ¶ j ¶ RbMYtK wece`i DcthwMx Kti Mto tZvj v hZUv mnR tKvfbv ,ß ms`vi ct¶ Zv mæe bv| mZivs l t`i m½ wgtj j t¶`i w`tK G ,tbvB wQj Avgvt`i UvtM¶|

A"Qv gvbjvg, ZvB hw` nte Zte tmw`b cvKwvKw gm`vte te½j fj wUqvtp tkvfvhv`vq MvÜxRx tKb etj wQj b GUv ntj v, ÜcvK`mvK¶mi mvK¶m!

üg! Avmd GKUy fvej Zte ZvtK wePwj Z gtb ntj v bv| ej j ,&GUv wK| Dwb Agb mvgwi K Kvq`vi gnovUv nqtZv cQ>` Kti bub, kZ ntj l Avnsm bxwZtZ weklmx| Zte `v`wZv Avgvt`i ZvB bv! tKvj KvZvi l B Awatektb MvÜxRxi m½ bxwZMZ we¶iva mte¶l te½j fj wUqvwmKŠ' wcuQtq cto bvB| Avgiv GtK msMwZ Kitz QtU Pjt wQ knii MwE Qwotq my`i Mtg chŠÍ | Avi ZvB avivevwnKZvq Avgvi Ger¶i mdi ...|

K_v gvtSB axti axti KvDtK l cti Dtv AvmtZ tUi tcj Avmd|

`i Rvq tPvL ivLttZB bxj itoi kwio civ th Zi`YxtK t`Ltv tm, ZvtZ m½ m½ e¶Ki tfZti GKUv wPb wPtb e`_v teva ntj v Zvi | GtZv my`i ! tevSv hvq mwKZPth ZvtK MotZ AtbK mgq e`q KtittQb| `¶eQi AvtM tmB c¶Ki NvtUi K_vUv gtb cto hvq| ZLtbv tm my`i wQj , wKŠ' GLb AmvaviY! GtZw`b ci t`Lv, wKŠ' Avmd Zvi tfZti i Avtj vobUvtK wKQttZB evBti cKvk ntZ w`tj v bv| eis agtKi `ti ejtj v, GB fi `c¶ti Qvt` Nj Nj KiwQm tKb GKv GKv?

GKv tKv_vq tZvgiv AvtQv bv! Öwetkl Kti Zng Ö! K_v ,tj v gL Li KvftQ Gtj l D`PviY Kijtj v bv tm| Awfgvtb Mjv ati Gtj v Zvi | GtZw`b ci Lkeyth i ayZvtK t`Lvi Rb`B G ewotZ AvR GtmtQ; Zvi l ci KtZv mvm Kti mevi tPvL Gwotq GB mgta Qvt` Dtv GtmtQ, tm K_v i ay tm-B Rvbt| Avmtdi m½ LkeyK_v ejtj Ggb wK teovtZ tMtj l G ewotZ tKD wKQzgtb Kite bv| Zte H th wetqi K_v ntq AvtQ, tm Kvi tY j ¾v Avi m½vtp Lkeyewoi Kvktiv mvgtb

Avmxtdi mvgtb chŠÍ `uovtZ cvti bv | I w`tk Avevi Avmxd Kte ewno wdi te tmB cZx¶vtZB
w`b KvftU Zvi | AvR hLb tm `j“ `jze¶K Qvt` Gtjv, Rvfb th i Zb AvtQ Zvi Nti wKŠ' i Ztbi
mvgtb Zvi tKvfbv m½vP tbB | i ZbŌ vtK tm tQtj tejv t_¶KB tPtB | ZvtK t`tL j ¾v tctq
`¶i mti hvevi gZv tqtqI tm bq | ZvB tZv `¶ti Lvevi ci, mevB hLb weQvbuq Aj m MovMno
Ki wQj | Lvj v¶š, gvngxv ivbne Nti Pvj Kgtovi tgvieyv evbtZ e“Í, ZLbB Avmxd¶K fxI Y
t`LtZ Bt“Q Ki wQj Zvi | e`vcviUv gtb Avmvi m½ m½B Zvi ü` Kæúb tefo tMj | nvZ cv
VvÊv ntq AvmQj | Ab`w`tk ZvtK t`Lvi K_v fvetj B wbtKym eÜ ntq AvmQj Lkeyj | B`wbs
Zvi K_v fvetj B Ggb nq | ZvB AtbKuv gš;Pwj tZi gZv Dtv Gtjv Qvt` | Avi ZvtK t`tLB
Avmxtdi Ggb KKR m¶I Y!

ŌKB ej wj bv, `¶ti tej vq Qvt` Kx Ki wQm?Ō

Gevi Lye `¶fweKfvteB ej tjv LkeyŌ`¶ti tKv_vq? GLb tZv wetKj cŌq | Ō

I n&ZvB bv wK? wetKj eyS? tZv Avwg tZv `¶ti Avi wetKtj i cv_Ŕ“Uv wK eyS bv, ZB Ab“
GKw`b Gtm eyStq w`m | GLb `qv Kti GLvb t_¶K hv, Avwg i Ztbi m½ wmw qvm Avtj vPbv
Ki wQ | GLvfb tZvi _vKv Pj te bv |

tKb i Zb`v, Kx Ggb K_v tZvgv` i hv Avwg i btZ cvi tev bv!

i Zb GZ¶Y Lkeyj w`tk ZmKtq wQj Avi fvevQj Kx Kti Avmxd Ggb m¶M¶ Defixi m½
Gfvte K_v ej tQ! GtK tZv Aáiv ej tj | Kg ej v nte!

tZgb wKQz bv, Zwg PvBtj emtZ cvi GLvfb, Avgiv wetKl wKQzej wQ bv, ej j i Zb |

wetKl wKQz bv gvtb? ctq M¶R¶I tv Avmxd, Aek`B wetKl wKQz | Zte GUV wbfP¶ Kti ZB KtZvUv
wmi qvmwj wbw`Qm Zvi I ci | Gici i vM AtbKuv tPtC ti tL tm ej j, wK AvtQ i Ztbi thtnZ
wv qUv Le „ i“ZcY¶gtb nt“Q bv, ZvB ZB PvBtj GLvfb X¶K cotZ cwim |

GZ wKQz ci LkeywK Nti XKte wK XKte bv GUV wbtq wŌavMŌ' ntq coj | tm I fvtB `i Rvq
`wotq _vKj, GKUd bv bto |

Avmxd Zvi KÉ`tUv GKB gvŪvq ti tL Avevi cŌKti t j v, Kx ti ZB wK GLvfb Avgv¶K wKQzej tZ
GtmwQj? tZgb Riwi tKvfbv K_v _vKtj etj Pj hv | t`LuQm bv i Zb tKgb nv Kti tZvi
g¶Li w`tk ZmKtq AvtQ!

G K_v i tB i Zb AcŌZ ntq tMj, Kx th ewj m ZB! Kvti v w`tk ZvKvfbv hvte bv? Zvntj nv
Kti ZvKvfbv ntq hvq? GUV wK th I `g Kti tKgb eo ntq tMj, ZvB fvevQj vg |

tZvgv` i thgb K_v i Zb`v! Zwg Avi Avmxd`v memgq Ggb fve t`Lvi thb tZvgiv Avgvi
tPtq KtZv eo | tgvftU tZv cuP eQtii eo, ZvtZB GZ...! K_v tkl bv Kti B LkeyPtj tMj
I LvB t_¶K |

w`wj tZv I tK i vM¶tq!

Avti Avwg i vMwj vg tKv_vq?

i vMwj tZv ZB, eo ntq tMtQ etj |

tm RtB“ I tgvftU i vM Kti w | ZB wK Kti wQm ZB-B fvtj v Rvbm Avmxd!

Kx tftē, Avmxd cŌq QzU Ni t_¶K tei ntq hvq | Lkey ZZ¶tY wmw i KvftQ tcttQ tMtQ |
Avmxd SU&Kti Zvi mvgtb Gtm `wovq | tKv_vq hw`Qm?

wb¶P |

KB, Kx ej tZ GtmwQj ej wj bv tZv? GUV Avmxd i GKUV tLj v, tm Rvfb Lkey i Ztbi mvgtb

hZB wbtm1/4vP tnvK bv tKb? th K_v tm ej tZ GtmtQ i Zb GLvfb _vKtZ tm ej tZ cvi te bv|
_vK bv tm GLb tPvLi Avovtj , Zvi ci l cvi te bv| LjkefK Ggb GKUv cwi w`wzi gta` tdj tZ
tcti Avmxd gtb gtb GKUztKŠZK teva Ki tQ|

KB wKQz ej tZ Avmm wb tZv! GgubB evZvm nw`Oj ZvB Qvt` i KvcO evZvfm Dto tMj wK bv
t` LtZ GtmiQj vg|

I n& tm Rb` tZvK AvmtZ nte? G emotZ PvKi -evKi tKD bvB ejs?

_vKj B ev! Zvi ci l Avwg Gtm hw` tZvgvi KvR tKvfbv evav w`tq _vK tm Rb` `xwLZ| Mj vUv
fvi ntq Avtm Zvi |

Avti , Ku` wOm bmk ZB? Av`Ov tqtq tZv, GZ mvgvb` Kvi tY Ku` tZ nq?

Rwb bv! etj tm QtU wbtP Ptj tMj |

Ljkej cvtqi kã wgwj tq thtZ Avmxd Nti XKtZB i Zb cOq Swictq cotjv, ZB GKUv Kx
ej tZv? tqtqUvtK Gfvte Kó w`wOm? I tZvK KtZv fvjtj vevtm Rwbom?

ZB Kx Kti Rvbvj ? tZvK etj tQ ejs?

me K_v gfl ej tZ nq bv| ZB I i tPvL t`wLm bvB? I i tPvLB tZv me etj t`h ti Mvav! gfl
ej tZ nq?

Mvav ej me bv| Nym tgti gL tFuZv Kti t`tev| Lp t`tLwQ| Avgvi tPtq tewk I tK Avi tK
t`tLtQ? Zte wexet` i Gme `ep`Zv gvbvq bv| GB gntZ`I tK Avgvi Rxeftb Rwoatq I i RxebUv
bó Ki tZ PvB bv| ZvQvov tqtq` i msmM`Avgv` i Gwotq _vKv DvPZ|

GtZ Kti tZvi t`tkv`viti i gnvb eZ bó ntq thtZ cvti GB K_v ej tZ Pw`Om? t`kctg wK
GtZvB VbtKv e`vcvi , th tm Rb` mb`vm wbtZ nte!

mb`vm bv, I GtZv my` i th I GtZv KvQvKvQ _vKtj Avgvi mshgti eva tft0 thtZ cvti |
Avgv` i I ci cOZwbqZ gZii ctivqvbv Sj tQ, tRtb ejs I i RxebUv bó Ki tZ cwi bv| Kvgbv
evmbvi DtaY`_vKtZ nte Avgv` i | GB mvgvb` e`vcviUvtK ZtQ Ki tZ bv cvitj wKtmi
t`kctg!

tKb, tZvi bvtg tZv GLtbv tKvfbv cwtj k tKBm nq bvB| Zvntj GtZv fq cw`Om tKb?

AvR bvB Kvj th nte bv tm wbdqZv tKv_vq?

wKQv`ItYi gta`B evtiK Pv Avi Kgtovi tgvieYv wbtq Nti XKj | evtiK G emotZ eUw`b ati
KvR Ki tQ| GtmiQj tQvU, GLb wetqi eqm ntq tMtQ| evtiK tU`tUwetj bwtgtq ivLtZ ivLtZ
ej tJv, ōLjkeyepRvb cvVvBtQ| ej tZ ej tQ Dwb GB wRwbom bZb evbvBtZ wKtQb, G`viti etj
Pv|Ō

tZv th Pv evbvfbv wktLtQ tm Gtjv bv th? i Zb tek AvMh wbtq RvbZ PvBtj v|

Dwb tZv GLvfb AvmQj Pvtqi K_v wRMvBtZ| Avcbviv bv wK ej tQb LvBtebN tm Rb`B tZv
evbvBqv cvVvBtj v|

I n&n`v, ftj wMtqvQj vg ZB hv| nvZi Bkviq mti thtZ ej tJv ZvK Avmxd|

Ljkeybv AvmtZ Avmxtdi gtbvfe wKQz tevSv hvf`O bv Zte iZtbi i³qIY nw`Oj tFZti
tFZti , tm Rvfb th tKvfbv wKQB mæe bv, Zvi ci l `kfb i mL tm nvi vtZ Pvq bv| hw` t`Lv nq
Zvi mt1/2? tm Zvi bq, Zvi ci l Lp `t i l tZv bq!

mU`v MovtZ i Zb Ptj tMj | Avmxd AvR wetKtj Avi evBti tei nqwb| ZvK wKQztccvi I qvK[©]
Ki tZ nte| tm tKtiwmb j`vt`ú i Avtjvq GKUv eo gvtci I ci StK etmiQj | nVvr Pwoi

wi wbiSub, kwoi AvPj Uvbi LmLm kã | PwKtZ evBti tewi tq Gtj v Avmxd | hv tftewQj ZvB, GB Pwoi wi wbiSub, GB hveZxq kã-mewKQi m½ gþbi AþMvPtiB GK m³úK©Zwi ntqtQ Zvi |

GvB, GB mÜvtej vq ZB GLvþb?

ti wj s-G SþK cto wþP wK thb t` LuQj tm | nVvr tcQb t_þK K_v ej vq PgtK I þV Ljkey | wK fq tcwv bv wK ! Avq Avq _ÿ_ wo w` tq t` B |

Aveþiv VvEv! Fvj wMbv! etj Pþj hwvQj þm |

Avþi i vM Kþi Pþj hwvQm bwK? wK nwi tqwQm? wK LRuQwv I fvte SþK?

wKQybv |

Zvntj hv, wþP Avevi mevB Lþte tZvþK ; Avi LþtZ LþtZ hw` GLvþb Pþj Avþm ZLb Kx nte ej tZv? Avgvi wKŠ' wKQB nte bv | gvSLvþb j ¾vq ZB-B Avi Kvþiv mvgþb thþZ cvi we bv | Aveþiv VvEv KiþQ þm | Zvi tmw` b th wK ntqWj , GB tqtqUvþK i ayþLcvþZ Bt`Q Ki wQj | Avmxd GtZv K_v ej þQ A_P LjkeyGKevi I Zvi w`þK wdti ZvKvq wþ | tm Qvþ`i ti wj s aþi Avmxd i w`þK tcQb wdti gþ wþPzKþi `woþq AvþQ | Zvi kixiUv ZLb tKþc tKþc DVþQ | wK ntj v, GvB ZB Ku`wQm bwK? etj Avmxd Zvi Kuþa nvZ ivLþZB eva fvOv tRvqvþi i gþZv nVvr Swwctq cotj v Avmxd i eþK |

AvgvþK t` Lþj B Zwg Ggb Kþiv tKb ej tZv? Avgvi eyS tZvgvþK t` LþZ Bt`Q Kþi bv!

Avmxd thb Zvi boevi me ¶lgZv nwi tq tdtj þQ | Zvi GB evBk eQþi i Rxeþb GB cÜg tKvþbv bvix Zvi eþK gþ NIþQ | GB AvKI¶ Govþbv Amæe, GB Acwv_@ mþ tfvþMi Kcvj GKRb wecevi bv | tm Zvi kixþi gþtZ©nwi tq hvl qv me kw³þK GKÎ Kþi GKUv SuKwb w`þq LjkeyK Qwotq wþj eK t_þK | `þvntZ aþi ZvþK mvgþb `wo Kwi tq ej tþj v, ÖGtZv tQþj gvþþ ntj Pþj? gvþþþK Rxeþb KþZv `þL Kþoi m½ j ovB Kþi ewþtZ nq | Avi tmLvþb GtZv AíþZB...ö Avmxd K_vUv tkl Kþi bv | IþK tKb thb Avi Kó w`þZ gb PvBþj v bv | wþeþK Av½j Qþq ej j , ÖþK ej tþj v tZvþK Avwg Gwotq hvB? ZLb Avwg Avmþj wKQz bv tftæB etj wQ tmvþv! Pj , wþP Pj , mevB tZvþK Lþte | my`ix tqtq nevi GB ntj v mgm`v eþwv , mevB Lþ AíþZB fvte wRþ-fþZ wþq tMj teva nq!ö GK_v etj nvmþZ nvmþZ Ljkey GKUv nvZ aiþj v Avmxd | B`Qv wQj wmw chŠÍ wþq hvte | nvZUv aþi cÜq PgtK I þV tm, GtZv tKvgj nvZ tKvþbv gvþþþi nq! gþb ntj v thb AbŠÍ Kvj aþi ivþL GB nvZ | ZþQ Kþi mewKQzm-e!

bvn&th tKvþbv AvteM tKvb Bþgvþkvþvj G`UvþtgË GLb ZvþK Gwotq Pj þZ nte | Zvþi i I ci w`þq nvUþQ GLb tm | GB me tQvU tQvU `þþZv Zvi gnr DþÍ k`þK bm`vr Kþi w`þZ cvþi | tm KLþbv mvavi þYi KvZvþi wþRþK t` LþZ Pvqwb Rxeþb | ZvB tZv wmwoi KvþQ Gþm wKQB nq wþ Ggb fve Kþi ej tþj v, ÖwK, Avwg | Avmtev bwK wþP tZvi m½?ö ej vi fwiþZ tKŠZK `úö | G K_vq bvn& etj mvgvb` av`v w`þq ZvþK GKUz tcQþb tVþj w`þq wmw w`þq cÜq t` Öto wþP bvgþZ _vþK Ljkey |

Avmxd GKeyK DrKÉv wþq ZwmKtq _vþK tm w`þK, thb tm cv wQþj cto bv hvq | Ckþi Zvi Mfxi wekþm tbB Zvici I IB gþtZ©cþ`þv Kþi tm, cv`exi tKvþbv Kó thb LjkeyK `úk`bv Kþi |

Zvi tþZþi i GB K³úb GB DrKÉvþKB wK tçþ etj ? tçþ gvþb Kx? Zxe`fvte wKQzPvI qv wKŠ' bv cvI qv? wKŠ' GLvþb Ljkey tZv Zvi evM`Év | PvBþj B ZvþK tctZ cvþi | wKŠ' Zvici I evav

tKv_vq? t`k t`cB wK evav? t`k t`KI tZv tm GB ci t`fvRxt` i nvZ t`_tK Dxvi Ki tZ Pvc| GB
Pvl qvl wK ci Y nte bv? GB t`x b fvi Zel t`KI kvmb Ki te wK Oz mjeav t`fvMx ivR`bwZK`vj vj
? Gme tm Kx fvetQ? ZvivB kvmb Ki te G t`k | G t`k nte mivZ`Kvi A t`_B RbMtYi |

A_P Ggb GKUv NUbv th NUte GUV wQj Zvi Kí bvi evBti |
LkeyKx Kti _vKte I B Ava efovUvi m t`½? I i Agb dtj i gtZv..., K_v tkl Kti bv Avmd |
kvšÍ n t`v`Í! Avgvi I Kx Kg Lvvc j vMtQ | gtb n t`Q GKUv Qwi w`tq tLuPv t`Q tKD Zvi
ü`qUv t`K wKŠ` tm K_v g t`L ej t`j v bv i Zb! Kx nte GLb etj? th K_v tKv t`bv w`bB ej v n t`Zv
bv |

G t`ZvUv gvbmK Kó mn` Ki tZ cvti bv Avmd | tKvgti tMURv Qwi Uv wbtq SU Kti tK tU tdtj
GKUv AvOj | AvOj Uv c t`ivcwi tK tU cto hvevi Av t`MB G t`m evav t`q i Zb | tP t`c ati KvUv
RvqMvUv, Mvp i³ Sti cto | eÜi i t`³i Ggb welyæaviv i Z t`bi gbUv wewl t`q tZv t`j |
wK Ki wj GUV! GB th Le t`k t`k Kwim | GLb GKRB bvixi R t`b` wbtR t`K tkl Ki tZ
e t`m Qm?

wbtR t`K tkl Ki tZ eim bvB |
Zvntj? GUV wK tO t`j gvbyl ?
gtbi KóUv wK O t`ZB mn` Ki tZ cvtQ bv t`v`-ZvB kixi wbtq Gj vg |
t`c t`g Kv nvevi Kó Avmd t`K G t`ZvUv t`wei Kti w`tq t`Q? b wK GB mewK Oz Amnvq t`c t`g t`Ki
t` t`v t`fi ewt t`K v! t`c t`g cotj gvbyl KZ Kx-B bv Kti!

i Zb, eÜ! Avig Avi GLv t`b _vK t`Z PvB bv | Kvj B Avig t`Kvj KvZv wdti hv t`ev | GB R w`g`vi Avi
P p v šÍ Kvix kvmb, AvR hviv ci t`fvRxi g t`Zv t`L t`q t`dj t`Q Avgv t`i w`c t`j R b t`f v g G t`i nvZ
t`_tK i t`v Ki tZ nte Avgv t`i GB t`k I t` t`ki gvbyl t`j v t`K | Avgiv a y sm Ki t`ev GB
Ackvmb, Avig Aek`B wdti Avm t`ev |

i Zb k³ Kti ati iv t`L Avm t`di nvZ | I i mviv kixi ZLb t`K t`c t`K t`c DV wQj |
Avi hw` KL t`bv Lkeyj m t`½ t` Lv nq ej we Zv t`K | I i w g wó g t`L Uv Avgvi t`c t`el R wMi t`Y A w`v |
I i K_v c t`Z g n t`Z g t`b cot`e Avgvi | Avig R wib GKgv t`Zvi, t`Zvi c t` t`B GB evZ t`I i Kv t`Q
t`c t`Q t` qv m`e |

i Zb Av t`Š w b w`O Z wQj bv K_v Uv tm t`c t`Q w`tZ cvt`e wK bv | Z t`e G mgq eÜi gb ivL t`Z tm
`p f w t`Z ej t`j v, K_v w`j v g |
A t`b KUv G t`j v t`g t`j v f w t`Z D t`V `wov t`j v Avmd | cvt`k G t`m nvZ ai t`j v i Zb | t`Kv_vq h w`Qm
GLb? t`

tKv_vl bv |
AvR ivZUv _vK bv Avgvi m t`½, GKUv kvšÍ n`qv Kti |
wKŠ`eww! eww t`Z mevB L j R t`e Avgvq |
Avevi eww t`Z hvevi wec` I t`Zv A t`bK!

ZB th GLv t`b AwQm tmUv t`Zv AvR mevB t`L t`j v |
wKŠ`gv, gvtqi Kv t`Q t`Zv th t`Z nte Avgv t`K | Av`Qv gvtqi mvgtb wK g t` wbtq `wov t`ev ej t`Zv!
t`Zv t`K A t`Zv fvetZ nte bv | wZw wK eŠ t`eb | gvmxgv t`K Avig hZ`i t` t`L wQ wZw L p k³
g wj v |

bv, ZB eŠ t`Z cvt`Qm bv | Lkey t`K gv R xet`bi t`P t`q t`ewk fvt`j vev t`mb | ZvQvov wR`š`vi xi GKUv

e'vcvi AvtQ bv, AvgvbtZi wLqvbZ ntj v th! Lvj RvbtKB ev Kxfvte gL t` Lvtev Avgiv!
tmB tQtj tejv t_k Avmxd i Ztbi eUzj| A_P ZvtK Rxeib KLtbn GtZvUv tft0 cotZ t` tL
wb tm| GB fvOb htZvUv bv Ktoi Zvi tPtq tenk Acgvbti, Mwbi | mwZ`B tZv I t` i Lvj
mvtnetK wK Reve t` te I iv?

Qq

iBm DItbi AvR nVr gbUv Lvvc ntq tMj | _x wetqvMi ci wZwb `elwqK KvR Kg©c0q
t0toB w`tqtQb| hLb _x Awgbv teMg tetPvQtj b ZLtbv Ni msmvti i c0Z wetkl bRi t` b wb
wZwb| mviw`b t`k-wet`tk Nfi Nfi wZwb ewYR` KtitQb| ewYR` GKUv Dcj ¶| gvI, t`k-
wet`tk NjZB wZwb tenk DctfVM Kitzb| eQtii tenkifvM mgqB wZwb ewYR` Kti
teovZb| jvf ntjv wK j m ntjv tmUv Zvi KvQ KLtbn gL` w`elq wQj bv| UvKv cqmvi Afve
Zvi KLtbn wQj bN` KviY evel mnvq m`uW`E Kg titL hvb wb| G eQi I c0q AvovBtkv, wZbtkv
gY avb DvtQ tMvj vq| gbUv di dti _vKviB K_v, Zte AvR tKb Rwb Zvi gtb nt`Q Zvi _xi
AKvj gZi t0tb Zvi nqtZv GKUv m` BÜb wQj | ewYR` t_k wZwb hLb ewo wdiZb ZLb
Zvi GKgvI KvR wQj Zvi Ace©my` ix _xi w`tK ZvKtq _vKv| hw` I thS` cwievti i KvitY
tmUv memgq m`e ntZv bv| GtK GtK PviUv mš`vb ntqtQ Awgbvi | Zvi ci I Zvi tmS` th©
tKvtnv tQ` cto bvb| hZB w`b hvq ZZB thb Awgbvi tmS` h©wKti tei nq| Zte GK, `ß
Kti PviUv tQtj ntq hvl qvtZ iBtmi gbUv Lvvc ntq tMj | GKUvI tqtq ntjv bv! tqtq Qvov
evci `tL tK eSte? GKUv tqtq ntj KtZv fvjv ntZv! GK gv_v tKvKov tKvKov Pj wbtq
t0v t0v cv tdtj miv ewo Nfi teovZ| Avnv KtZv my` i `k`! Zvi gtb GB mß te`bvi K_v
Zvi _xi I ARvbn bq|

Zte thevi Zvi _x cAg evti i gtZv Mf©Zx ntj b, ZLb wZwb GKw`b Zvi _xtK ej tj b,
0tkvtnv GBevi hw` tqtq bv nq Zvntj wKŠ` Awg t` kvš` ix ntev| Awg Avi tZvgvi GB cA
cvEtei msmvti wdi tev bv|0

Awgbv teMg c0q AwZtK DVtj b, 0Avnv tm tKgb K_v! Avj wai B`Qvi I cti wK Kviv nvZ
AvtQ? wZwb hw` bv t`b Zvntj tKgtb tqtq nte? Zte Avcnb AZ fveteb bv| Avgvi gtb
nBtZtQ Gevi Kb`v mš`vb nte|0

0Zug wK Kti eSj v?0 iBm DItb gtb gtb PvBvQtj b th Zvi _x Ggb tKvtnv j ¶tYi K_v ej K
hvZ Kti wZwb wv0Z ntZ cvti b th Gevi Zvi Kb`v nte|

wKŠ` Awgbv teMg tZgb wKQB ej tj b bv, i ayej tj b, 0I tevSv hvq, tmUv aviYv Kiv cjtI i
KvR bv|0

iBm DItb gtb gtb GKUnZvk-B ntj b thb| wKŠ` gL wKQzej tj b bv|

iBm DItb GLb tevSb th tmw`b wZwb GKUv eo aitbi tevKvgx Kti tdtj wQtj b| Awgbv
teMtgi tmevi tqtq ntjv wKB, ZvtKI t` kvš` ix ntZ ntjv bv| wKŠ` Zvi c0Y-wc0q _x Avi
evPtj b bv|

tgtqi Rtbfi wKQw`tbi gta`B wZwb Kx GK ARvbn tivtM cotj b| mviw`b tctU e`_v, tctU
e`_v| KtZv Wv`vi, Kwei vR t` Lvtnv ntjv wKŠ` tkl i ¶v ntjv bv| Kb`v mš`vb Dcnvi w`tq
wZwb w`vq wbtj b|

iBm D'ixbi Avd+mvtmi iBj bv| nvq tLv`v! Kb`v w`j v tZv Zvi gvtK tKb Ztj wbj v? Zte Kb`v Zvi mwZ`B cYtj i gZv| GZ my`i th ZvtK ev0wvj i mš'vb etj gtbB nq bv| gvtS gvtS tPvtLi gwYi i0 meR t`Lvq| Av`Qv GUV wK eo ntj l _vKte? cvi m` t`kxq wki t` i gZv t`L tZ tm| wZwb tqtqi bvg ivL t j b Lkey| emoi KvRi t j vtKiv Lkey| tPniv t`tL etj, wRp-cixi ev`Pvt` i gZv t`Lvq| Zviv tKv_vq wRp-cixi mš'vb t`tL tQ ZvivB Rvtb! G wbtq iBm D'ixbi tKvtbv gv_v e`_v tbB| `x wetqvMi ci wZwb GgwbtZB cuP tQtj -tqtq wbtq weivU AvZvš' t i gta` ctotQb| UvKv-cqmv, ab-m`uM` Zvi Kg bvB| G_tj v _vKvi Avevi hš'v| AvtQ, mevB etj ab-m`uM` Ni msmvi G me tK mvj vte, Nti GKRB `x tj vK bv _vKtj? Zwg Avevi wetq Ktiv| Nti `x bv _vKtj Ptj?

Zvi emotZ th gwnj vi Afve AvtQ G K_v wK bv| Zvi gv ZLtbv tetP AvtQb, eo fvex AvtQb| Zviv tZv iBtmi tQtj tqtqK Kg Av`i hZæKtib bv| `x tj vK ej tZ gvbj wK tevSvtZ Pwq, Zvi wBR`^tKD? th ZvtK Ggb m½ ev tmev t`te hv Ab` tKD t`te bv?

KtqKw`b a ti eo fwei `v`gx-cwi Z`v`v tevb Avtj qv, hvi Mvtqi i0 AtbKuv jvj tP aitbi dm` Zvt` i emotZ Gtm iBtmi AvtkcvtK weqvB mvne cvb Lvteb, cvb Lvteb? etj Nj Nj Kti tewotqtQ| fme th D'it k`cY`vte ZvtK G emotZ AvwtqitQtj b ZvtZ tKvtbv mts`n bvB| Zte Awgbvi gZi ci Ab` KvDtK wetq Kivi B`Qv Zvi nq bvB|

Awgbv teMg wQtj b Ace`my`ix| Zvi tmš` th`i m½ Zj bv Kiv hvq Ggb my`i Kb`v wZwb GB evsj vq t`tLb bvB| dtj i gZv tKvgj wQj Zvi t`n| gvL tbi gZv Mvtqi i0| Zx² bvK, cvb cvZvi gZv wPe`Ki Mob, tVwU bq thb tMvj tci cvcwo| Zvi RvqMvq Ab` tKvtbv bvi xK Kí bvqB Avbv hvq bv| i agv`l `RueK Kvi tY Zvi `vtb Ab` KvDtK fvev cvc!

Zte tmB t`tK wZwb MvQ wbtqB AvtQb| wZwb weifbteRvqMv t`tK weifbet`wk-wet`wk MvQ Gtb evMvb fivZ`Kti tQb| Zvi evMvb tK wZwb wZb fvM fvM Kti tQb| cQg fvM gvteb mvgtbi w`tK iKgwi me dtj i MvQ| wZxq fvM dtj i MvQ l tkl fvM JIwa MvQ| B`wbs wZwb wKoz`j` MvtQi esk epx NUvtbvi Rb` Kj g c`xwZ wktL tQb| wKoz MvQ AvtQ hvi weip`Z Pviv nq bv ev Wvj tKtU gvu tZ ctZ w`tj l tkKo MRvq bv ZvB wZwb bv-bv iKg Kj g Kiv wktL tQb| tRvo Kj g; GKUv MvtQi Wvj wbtq Ab` MvtQi mgj Astki m½ Rto w`tj tRvo Kj g nq| Avi GKUv AvtQ tPvK Kj g| tPvK gvteb tPvL bv, MvtQi Wvtj Avi GKUv Wvj MRvevi Rb` th tMvj GKUv DQytdvovi gZ nq tmBUv| GKUv MvtQi tPvK Ztj Ab` GKUv MvtQi Wvj wF AvKwZi Kti tKtU Zvi gta` cQZ`vcv Kiv| wKš' AvR nVvr gvl qv KvVj MvtQi tPvK Kj g Kitz wMtq hLb Qvi w`tq MvtQi tPvKuv Zj tZ hvteb ZLbB nvZUv tMj tKtU| m½ m½ Zvi gbUv| Lvivc ntq tMj | GUV wK tKvtbv Akwb mstKZ? GgwbtZB Zvi gbUvi gta` tKgb Lu Lu Kitz MZKvj t`tK| `xi gZi Rb` wbtRtKB `vqx fvetQb| Avevi tqtqUvi Rtb`l gb tKgb Kitz| GLb Avevi nvZUv KvU t j v| Awgbv thw`b gviv tMj tmw`bl Ggb GKUv AcZ`wKZ NUbv NtUwQj | Zvt`i fuovi Nti ivLv wek-gY cwi gvY Pvj ivLvi eo gUKvUv PU Kti gvSLvb t`tK tdtU fvM ntq tMj | tm wK új y`j Ae`v! wKš' Zvi tZv KLtbv MvQ j vMvtZ ev Kj g Kitz wMtq tKvtbv wKoz NtU bvB KLtbv, Zvntj AvR nVvr `g&Kti nvZUv KvU t j v tKb? tqtqUvi wK tKvtbv wec` ntj v? Zv wK Kti nte, tm AvtQ Zvi Lvjvi Kv tQ| wZwb tZv l tK l i gvtqi tPtq Kg fv t j vevtmb bv| ZvOvov l Uv Zvi neyk`i emoi tZv etU! AvmtQ div`tb l i wetq| Avmxt di l ZtZw`tb weG cix`v ntq hvte nqtZv| GgwbtZB tqtqi wetqi eqm tcw`tq tMtQ tm Rb` ZvtK

AvZkq-`Rtbi KvQ Kg K_v i btZ nq bv| Zvici l Kb`v we`vtqi K_v fvetj B tKgb thb
jvtM| tm Zvi gvtqi mKj tmS`h©, `fve tctqtQ| Lkej gvtS Zvi gvtK t`Ltz cvb wZwb|
tmB tqtq Ptj hvte fvetj gbUv weI Yantq hvq| Zvici l tqtq ntjv tZv cti i Nti thtZB nq|
Zte Zvi neyRvgvBUv tek fvjtjv| LkejK tm th tKvfbv Kó t`te bv GUv tevSv hvq| tQtj Uv
Zvi tqtqtK ht_ó fvjtjv evtm| GUv wZwb eStZ cvtib| Av`Qv GUv wZwb wK Kti eStZ
cvi tj b? Avmxd tZv tmB tKvj KvZv-tUvj KvZv KtZv RvqMv Nti Gtjv| I tZv tqtq Kg t`tL
wb, Lkej cÖZ Zvi UvbtZv nvj Kvl ntq thtZ cvti| a`vr wZwb Gme Kx fvetQb! GtZv
fvefvweib ev Kx AvtQ| Avmxtdi I B eo eo tPvL `tUvB tZv me etj t`q|
GiB gvtS dRi Avj x Gtm `uovtj v Zvi mvgtb| Kx dRi Avj x wKQzej ev?
wR; `evK Lvbrq tbmivevt`i Rwg`vi mvtntei bvtqe AvmtQ| Dwb Avcbvi mt½ t`Lv KitZ
Pvq|
tbmivevt`i bvtqe! ZvtK Kx Avwg wPwb? t`Lv nBtQ tKvfbw`b? tm tKb AvmtQ? Avgiv tZv I B
Rwg`vti i ciMYvi gta` cwo bv| wK e`vcvi dRi Avj x, tj vKUv wK ej tZ Pvq eSj v wKQ? nvZ
atZ atZ cKaktib i BmDÍ xb|
Avwg wK KBi`v RvbgvKb? Avgvti wK KbtZ Pvq! Kbtj v Avcbvi mvt_ Riwi K_v AvtQ| Avwg
emtZ eBj v Avcbvti Lei w`tZ AvBj vg|
tK GB tj vKUv? wK ej te tm? fve tZv fvjtjv tVKtQ bv| Zvi etKi tfZti i tmB ARvbv
Avk¼vUv Avevi _o _o KitZ j vMjtj v|
`evKLvbrq wZwb tKZv` t`bvtqetK t`Ltz tctj b|
ZvtK t`tLb bvtqe SU Kti Dtv `uotq gv_v bZ Kti j ∞ mvj vg w`tj v|
G mtei gvtb wK? gtb gtb ej tj b wZwb, GtZv tmSRb` Kxtmi Rb`, wZwb tZv Rwg`vi -Zvj K`vi
tMvtQi tKD bb|
cÖ_wgK cwI Pq ce`ktl, bvtqe bvUKxq fwtZ GLvtb Avmvi Dti`k` Rvbtj v|
Rvvti KvQ GKUv cÖ Í ve wbrv AvmUQ| Avgvt`i úRti i c¶ t`tK|
wK cÖ Í ve etj b? Avwg Kx KitZ cwI I bvi Rb`|
gvtb K_vUv nBtj v wZwb Avcbvi Kb`vi cwY cÖ_x¶
gvtb? gvtb Kx G K_vi? Zvi tfZiUv thb Rtj DVtj v| frte Kx GB tj vK_v j v wbtRtK! Avwg
hZ` t Rvb Zvi tZv `Rb` x AvtQb Ges Zviv eZgvb| ZvQov Avgvi Kb`vi weevn w`i ntq
AvtQ AvMvgx dvettb| Avwg G e`vcvti Acvi M, Avcwb GLb AvmtZ cvtib|
Dtv `uovtj b i BmDÍ xb| Aci c¶tK Ptj hvevi `úó Bw½Z|
bvtqel e`v`-fwtZ Dtv `voj | ej j, Rbve GKUzetmb, Avgvi K_vUv GKUztkvttb gb w`qv|
Avwg G weI tq tKvfbv K_v i btZ PvB bv, Avcwb GLb thtZ cvtib|
bv, gvtb weI qlUv nBtj v Lei Uv teva nq GLtbn Avcbvi Kvttb tctQvq bvB!
Kx Lei? PgtK DVtj b i BmDÍ xb|
bv gvtb Lei Uv Kxfvte ewj, Zte ej tZ hLb nte ZLb eBj vB tdw | gvtb K_v nBtj v wMqv
MZKvj mÜ`v nBtZ Avcbvi Kb`v LkeyteMg Avgvt`i Rwg`vi mvtntei evMvbenmottZ ew` AvtQ|
Avgvt`i j wMqvj gZj e Zvti tSkv evBtQi Drme`j t`tK ZBj v AvbtQ| GLb Avcwb fvBv
t`tLb wZv wntmte Avcbvi wK KZ@`|
i Bm DÍ xtb i cvtqi wP t`tK thb gwU mti tMj | wZwb ac&Kti etm cotj b|

dRi Avj x Nym cwiKtq tatq tMj Rwg`vfi i bvtqtei w`tK| wKŠ' ZtZvŋtY mvgtb Gtm c_ tiva Kti `wotqtQ `vbe gZj e|

GB tj vK GtZvŋtY tKv_vq wQj ? GtK tZv AvtM t` Lv hvq bvB| ZtZvŋtY `eVK Lvbvi Avtkcvtk j wW nvfZ Gtm `wotqtQ Avtvi KtqKRb| Giv Zvntj AvUNVU tetā GtmqtQ| Gevi iBm Dīxb me nvi vtbv nZvk mfi ej tj b, tZv Kx ej tZ Pvb Avcbvivi?

bvtqe tmB AvtMi gtZvB webqx fwtZ ej tj b, Rbve Avcwb nBtj b wMqv Kb`vi wczv| Avcbvi Dcw`wZtZB wetqUv nl qv fvtjv t`Lvq| ZvB Avcwb hw` qv KBiv Avgv`i ciMYvq c`awj w`tZb!

iBm Dīxbi mvgtb cw_ex UKtiv UKtiv ntq thtZ jvMtjv| awj i Sto Dwo tq wbt`Q thb tj vKvj q, Rbc`| wZwb thb wKQB t` LtZ cvt`Qb bv| wZwb Dtv fZM`i gtZv Zvi Avcb nvfZ Mov evMvrb Ptj tMtb b| mviv ewotZ thb tMvi `vbi bxi eZv|

mvZ

bvtqe I qvLj Dīxb Rj wdkvi tPšajxtK eyxUv w`tq ctoqtQ GK Svfgj vq| GB tj vKtK gvtb tgqti evevK tZv LeiUv t` lqv tMqt wKŠ' A`i gntj teMg mvfnevK LeiUv Kxfvte tctQvte? tm cw_exi tKvrbv wKQB fq Kti bv, Zte tPšajx mvfntei eo teMg Avgxi b wewetK Zvi fxLY fq| tZv GB KvRUvI M`P Rwg`vi telv ZvtK w`tqB Kivte| tQvU teMg mvfnev ntj tKvrbv e`vcvi wQj bv| I qvLj DīxbtK wKQz ej vi gtZv e`w³Zi Zvi bvB| wKŠ' Zvi fq eo teMg mvfnevK| Zvi wczvi Rwg`vix ciMYvi bvtqe wQj I qvLj i wczv| ZvB I qvLj DīxbtK wZwb tKvrbv cvEv t` b bv| ZvQrov Avgxi b wewei th e`w³Zi Zvi mvgtb `wotj cōq atjv ntq hvq tm| ivtMi gv_vq nvfZi Kvqt hv wKQz_vK bv tKb ZvBB atj Qto gvi tZ cvtib Zvi w`tK| Zvi ci I LeiUv ZvtKB tctQtZ nte teMg mvfnevi Kvqt| wKŠ' Kx Kti! Zvi Kcvtj i ev w`tK th Rj Rfj KvUv `wMv iqtQ tmUv wZwb ūRfi i wZxq wetqi Lei eo teMg mvfnevi Kvqt tctQt w`tZ Gtm Dcnvi wntmte tctqtQb| nvfZi Kvqt i cvix KvUvi ki Z wQj Qto gvi tj b, e`vM AvR Avevi Kx bv Rwb nq! bv, I qvLj , GtZv `p nqrv bv| GtZv `p ntj wK Ptj? wKQz tctZ ntj wKQz nvi vZi nq| tZv wZwb hw` GKUz Mvj g` Ktibl tm tPvL Kvb etR mn` Kti tMtb B nte|

eo teMg mvfnevi Mvtqi i0 dmP Zte t` LtZ my`i bb gvnjv| evOwj Avi `PwbK wgtkYi tPniv Zvi| Zvi evevI Ggb wQj| wZwb ejtZb Zviv bwiK tPwzm Lvbi eskai| Avi I qvLj i evev ejtZb, ōtPwzm Lvb bv, QvB! gNj t` i ZZxq bv PZL`cRtbf tK Gtm PvKgv bv gMv tgq wetq KtiwQj bv, tmB Zvt`i eskai nte| ejvi mgq tKD KgvBqv etj bv| Avi Avgv`i tcvov Kcvj! PvKwi Kwi Gt`i, eva` ntq Mí i`tb thtZ nq!0

Zte gvnjvi eyxi avi AfbK, i vMI AZ`waK| Ggb i vMx GKRB gvnjv evi evi i ay Kb`v mšl vbi Rb`w`tj b Kxfvte tmUvI GKUv fvebvi wclq| Rwg`vi mvfne wZxq weevn Kivi ci ZvtK Avi tKvrbw`b eo teMg mvfnevi Ktŋ XKtZ t` b bvB| wZwb wZxq wetq Kti thb fxLY Ab`vq KtiqtQb eo teštqi Kvqt| Avti GB i vMx Avi D×Z gvnjv wK Rvtb bv th kixqtZi cij`tli eū weevni wbgq AvtQ! tZR t`Lvq| Dwb hZ tZR t`LvBtev I qvLj Zvi ūRjtK ZtZv_jv weqv Kivte - GUv tmw`b Zvi Kcvj KvUvi w`tbB kc_ KtiwQj| GB bixi Kx GtZv t` gM gvbvq! wZwb cy` mšl vb w`tZ cvtib bvB eBjv Zvi `vq w`b w`b weevn Kti? i ay Kx weevn? evMvbwoi evCRx Avi cvj wMvrb i tNuz evj tKi cōZi Zvi AvKIŋ Kg bv| GBvi

I qvml_j wbi "Ei |

Zng tZvgvi I B i tqvti i gtZv gL wbtq GLtbv `vovBqv AvtQv tKb? `t nI Avgvi mvgtb t_tK |
hvl , Avi thb tKvfbw` b thb tZvgvi gL bv t`wL |

AvU

kfetYi Rj aviv AtSvti Si tQ AvR | AvKvk evZvm, cW_ex Ku` tQ mgvrb | AvR Lkeyj wetq,
Rwg`vi Rj wdkvi tPšajxi m½ |

Lkeyj eev Gtj b bv weevn Drmte | wZwb Zvi GKgvĀ Av` tii tqtqi Ggb wetq gb t_tK
wKQzB tqt b wbtZ cvti b w | Zte Lkeyj fvBtqiv Gtj v | GB wetqtZ Zvt` i Lp ALyk gtb
ntj v bv | Avmxdt` i Ae`v w` b w` b cto hw`Oj | Zvj K` wii fMae` kv | Rwg`vti i m½ gvgj v
Kti Kti Ae`v w` b w` b Avtiv cto hv`Q | Agb fMae`kvi msmvti Zviv tevbtK wetq w` tZ
tZgb iwR wQj bv | Zvi I ci Avmxd Avevi wece` i m½ thvM w` tqtQ Ggb Re tkvov
hw`Oj | me wgvj tq Zviv Zvt` i GKgvĀ tevbi fvel`r wbtq tek DvMentq ctovQj | wKš` eev
tmB KteB K_v w` tq tdtj tQb | Lkeyj I Lp AvMh ZvB Zviv gtb gtb bv PvBtj I gL wKQz etj
w | Zte AvR GBLvfb GB cZvckvj x Rwg`vi Rj wdkvi tPšajxi m½ tevbi wetqtZ Zviv tek
cñbwpfE Dcw`Z ntqtQ |

Rj wdkvi tPšajx th i ayRwg`vi Zv bq | wZwb AtbK cfvekvj xl | ewJk miKvti i m½ Zvi bv
wK Lp gnig-` nig | wKQw` tbi gta` B Lvbevrv` j Dcvxl tctZ hv`Qb Ggb Klvv-Nj v tkvov
hv`Q | Zte Zvi eqmUv GKUz tenk | Aek` tmUv tKvfbv e`vci bv | cjj gvbtl i Avevi eqm!
A_©weE, cZcwiEB ntj v me | GK_v Zviv GiB gta` e`S tdtj tQ | Zvt` i eev wclqx tj vK bb,
Zvi AvteM tenk | ZvB tZv Zviv Pvi fvB tKDB eevi `fve cvq w | eevi gtZv Agb ntj
msmvti wUtK _vKv hvq bv |

ev` AvQt i KvRx mvtnefK wbtq Nti XKtj v bvtqe | Lkeyeo Kvi Kvh`gq LvUv tZ cv Suvj tq
etmQj | ZvtK be ea` mvtR mvrvtbv ntqtQ | Mv fvZ`Mqbv, gv_vq gKtl | Rwg`vi mvtntei tQvU
teš GtmtQb | Nti Avtiv KtqKRb gvnj v | tevev i wngvl AvtQ Nti i GK tKvtY `wotq | tm Ggb
RvqMvq `wotqtQ thb Lkey PvBtj B ZvtK t` LtZ cvti | Rj wdkvi tPšajxi wZxq `x Lkeyj
w` tK tPvL tQvU tQvU Kti ZvKvt`Qb | GUv GKUze`wZµg, ZvtK t` Ltj mvari YZ gvbl Gfvte
ZvKvq bv | GB gvnj v ZvKvt`Qb Zvi Kvi Y wfbq neymZxtbi w` tK Gi tPtq mnRfvte ZvKvtbv
hvq bv | Zvi ci I Zvi Kcvj Uv GZ Lvivc th `vgxi ZZxq wetqtZ neyteštqi Mqbv wbtq ZvtKB
GB ewotZ AvmtZ ntqtQ Ges Kb`vi Kej ej v ch`G GLvfb _vKvi wbt` R t` I qv ntqtQ | tm
th tKb eo teš Avgxi b wevei gtZv ntZ cvi tj v bv, G Rb` cQqB `tL nq Zvi |

Nti Xtk KvRx mvtne Ktj i cZtj i gtZv cotZ j vMtj bñ tbmvi ev` wbevrx Reve tbmvi D`ixb
tPšajxi GKgvĀ cĀ Rbve Rj wdkvi tPšajxi m½ | `KeZej wbevrx Rbve i BmD`ixtbi Kb`v
LkeyteMtgi m½ `k nvRvi GK UvKv t` b tgvnti wKvn avh`Kiv nBqv tQ | Avj nv`šj wj j øvn |
Av`šj, GB weevtn wK Avcbvi m`šjZ AvtQ? _vKtj etj b, Kej !

LkeyGme wKQB i btZ tctj v bv thb | nvRvi nvRvi gvbl thb Zvi Kvtbi KvtQ wPrKvi Ki tQ |
Kvtbi KvtQ GK bvMvto tXov tclv tbi kã nt`Q |

KvRx mvtne Avev t v ej tj b, Av`šj, etj b Kej ! Zvi Pvi cvtk wNti _vKv gvnj vi v ZvtK ej tZ
j vMtj v etj b, Kej ! Kej ! Kej !

nVr cĖĖ ktā eRcvZ ntjv, Ni i× gvbl tKtc DVtj vNĀvb nvi vtjv Lķej| Zvi Avi Kej kāUv D"PviY Ki tZ ntjv bv| Zte KvRx l gvl jvov mĕne Kb"v Kej etj tQ atī wbtq P tjtj b|

Lķej hLb Āvb wdi tjtjv ZLb tm Rj wdKvi tPšajxi ė| Nti Dcw Z mevB ZvtK mĕšĵab Ki tQ tQvU teMg mĕneve, tKD bqvvgvgrv ev bqvfvexmve BZ"ww | GK gntZ"Zvi RxebUv tKgb cvtĕ tMj | tm GLb t_tK GB Avaetov tj vKUvi mgvR ėKZ bvi x| wKš' Zvi wbtRi Kv tQ GB tj vKUv wK? i aB GKRb cj"l th Zvi KgvixZj tKto tĕte | bv wK GKRb ėġx N hvi wbt"Ķk, kvmtb, k;L tjtj Zvi emK Rxeb Pj te| GB Amg eqmx cj"l Zvi m½x ntZ cvite bv tKvtbw" b| mġx l ntZ cvite bv KviY Zvi gtb evm Kti Ab" GKRb| Lķej gtb i t`vi tMvovq tĕĖvi mva" Kv tiv tbB GB cw_extZ| G tZvUv kw³ l tbB Kv tiv, th tmB Mfxi tMvcb Kvi xtZ cĕek Kti | tĕġnxb AvteMnxb GB wetaqtK NYv Kti Lķej| AvR Zvi Rxe tB GgbB GKUv `NĖbv NU tjtj v| Gfvte AwZĶK mĕúKĶxb `vĕúZ" Rxeb ZvtK tUtB wbtq th tZ nte| Gfvte mg tSvZv Kti Kx mĕe nte GB `xN"Rxeb KvUv tbtv! GBUKz mgqtKB tZv K tZv `xN"gtb nt"Q| A_P G t tki j ħ j ħ tgtq Ggb Kti B msmvi Kti hv t"Q| Lķej AvR Zvt` i `tj bvg tj Lvj | tPvL eÜ Kti i tġ wQj GZĦY| Av t`Ā Av t`Ā Nti i me bvi x G tK G tK ev Bti P tjtj tMj | w b`Ā ä Nti tPvL Lj tjtjv tm| wKQĦY Aw`i cvtq Nti i gta" cvqPvix Ki tjtj v| Gi B gta" Kwi tWv ti cvtqi kĀ | tKD Avm tQ Gw tK| SU Kti DĖzLv tUi l ci tmB Av tMi g tZv cv Sij tġ em tjtj v Lķej| bZb teštqiv th fvte cv Z tjtj nuUtZ `zbx w tġ etm, Lķej emvi f½x mĕúY"Gi wecixZ| GUvB Zvi cĖZev` | tm Ggbfvte etm cv t`vj vt"Q th t` tL gtb nq thb fivovi Ni t_tK AvPvi Pmi Kti Gtb tKvtbv wK tkvix Zvi mĖ"envi Ki tQ| Ggb mgq Rj wdKvi tPšajx Nti XK tjtj b| wKš' ZvtK t` tL Lķej tKvtbv fivvšĀ i ntjv bv| Zte Lķej emevi Ggb f w tZ tPšajx AevK ntj l g tL wKQzej tjtj b bv|

wetaq Dcj tĦ G Nti i mvR m¾vq wKQUv cwieZĖ Avbv ntqtQ| tmB AaĖMobi-bvixi `Zj wPĀUv tbB| Nti i GK cvtk GKUv gvteĦ cv_tii tUvej | Zvi `Ħcvtk `ĦUv nvZj l qvj v tPqvi Gtb ivLv ntqtQ| Zvi cvtk KwP-tcZ tjtj i wgtktjtj GKUv ū tKvl ivLv| GKUv eo Avj gvix l Avbv ntqtQ| tġ tS tZ j vj Mvuj Pv| Rj wdKvi tPšajx wĖovbvq bv etm nvZj l qvj v GKUv tPqvti em tjtj b| cvtk ivLv ū tKvi btj Uvb w tZ w tZ ej tjtj b, Z wgtZv t`LwQ l qvmlj hv ej wQj Zvi PvB tZ l A tBk my` i! Zte tkv tBv KBb"v, tZvgvi wKQzK_v i i"tZB Rvbv ` i Kvi | Avig tZvgvtK wetaq Ki wQ i agvĀ cĦ mšĀ vtbi Avkvq G K_v wK bv| Avi tġ tġ gvbtĀ i cĖZ Avgvi AvMĖ l cĖġ kĕb" tĕĕtQwQj | Zwo w tjtj B th wRvbm wgtj Zvi Rb" Avevi...! Avgvi esk i Ħ lvi Rb" cĦ mšĀ vb cĖqvRb G K_v wK, Zte tm tZv th tKvtbv bvi xB w tZ cvi Z| wKš' tZvgvi g tZv my` i tġ tġ GB mviv evsj vq Avi wĖZxqUv tbB| ZvB tZvgvtK weevn Kivi D tĀ k" wfbĕ Avi Zv ntj v tZvgvi GB ifc|

i tbtQv gtb nq wKQz w b ci Avig Lvbev n` j ntZ hw"Q| ZvB Avgvi AwvFRvZ tK Av tiv evov tZ GB Avj xkvb emmo, tNvovi Mvmo, eRivi tBšKvi g tZv GKRb AZxe my` ix igYxi l cĖqvRb wQj |

Lvb evn` Ħ i i Ggb GKRb bxj bqbv ė bv _vK tjtj P tjtj ? ZvQvov tZvgvi M tĦĦ cĦ K tZv bv Rwb tKšh"extĦĦ AwaKvi x nte!

Lķej tmB cv t`vj vt̄bv KLB eÜ nt̄q tM̄t̄Q | GZñY tm c̄Ńq wbeñK nt̄q GB Avaet̄ovUvi K_v
i`biQj | Gevi tm ḡt̄ Lj t̄j v, bvi x wf̄t̄±w̄i qv t̄Zv c̄j | bb | A_P Zvi ivR̄t̄Z; Zvi AvbM̄Z` -ñKvi
K̄ti Avcbv̄iv hv̄iv _v̄t̄Kb Zv̄t̄ i esk iñlv̄q c̄j j vt̄M t̄Kb ej t̄Z cv̄t̄ib? Zv̄t̄ i t̄K t̄ t̄L
Avcbv̄iv w̄Kñlv̄ w̄b̄t̄Z cv̄t̄ib bv?

w̄K̄t̄mi m̄t̄½ w̄K̄t̄mi Zj bv | Dbv̄iv K̄t̄Zv Ávbx, Avayb̄K w̄k̄vñZ gv̄bj | Dbv̄t̄ i tḡt̄q̄t̄ i m̄t̄½
Avgv̄t̄ i tḡt̄q̄t̄ i w̄K Zj bv nq?

t̄Kb Avcbv̄iv | Avcbv̄t̄ i tḡt̄q̄t̄K t̄mfv̄t̄e w̄Kñlv̄q, Áv̄t̄b, weÁv̄t̄b th̄v̄M` K̄ti Zj t̄Qb bv t̄Kb?
th̄v̄M` gv̄b̄t̄l i t̄Kv̄t̄bv w̄j ½ cw̄i Pq ` i Kvi nq bv | Avgv̄t̄ i Bw̄Znv̄t̄m w̄K Pw̄` mj Zv̄bv, b̄i Rv̄nv̄b,
mj Zv̄bv i w̄Rqv̄t̄ i D³⁄₄j Dcw̄`w̄Z t̄bB?

Avm̄t̄j GB me c̄j m̄š̄l̄ v̄t̄bi ev̄nv̄bv nt̄j v Avcbv̄t̄ i ḡt̄Zv c̄j "t̄l i j v̄±úU" X̄v̄Kvi GKUv ARñv̄Z |
cw̄_ext̄Z GKgv̄l̄ c̄j "IB cv̄t̄i m̄±úY©ARv̄bv, Āt̄Pbv GKRb bvi x̄t̄K AvZñK m̄±úKñxb kh`vm̄½x
Ki t̄Z |

t̄Kb bvi x AvZñK m̄±úKñxb kh`vm̄½x K̄ti bv ? K̄t̄Zv ev̄i ew̄YZv bvi x Av̄t̄Q cw̄_ext̄Z Z̄w̄g Rv̄t̄bv bv
KBb`v!

ev̄i ew̄YZv! tm bvi x t̄Zv ev̄a` | Avcbv̄t̄ i ḡt̄Zv c̄j t̄l i v̄B Zv̄t̄ i t̄K t̄Kv̄t̄bv bv t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄v̄t̄e ev̄a`
K̄ti t̄Q |

t̄ZR t̄Zv t̄ Lw̄Q tekx̄B Av̄t̄Q | Avgvi ḡt̄Zv GKRb gv̄b̄t̄l i m̄t̄½ GB̄v̄t̄e K_v ej t̄Q! kv̄j v b̄v̄t̄q̄e
Avgvi GB et̄ov eq̄t̄m GB w̄R̄wb̄m Avgvi N̄ti Z̄t̄j w̄ j ! eo teš̄ b̄v̄w̄K GK t̄Pw̄½m Lv̄t̄bi eskai ,
Zvi t̄Z̄t̄Ri h̄š̄Yv̄q ew̄P bv | Zvi ci w̄ŃZiq `x̄ tm t̄Zv GK DĒvc̄nx̄b t̄FRv̄ teovj t̄Kgb th̄b t̄ew̄k
ḡüv̄ot̄ḡto | G Avevi Kvi eskai t̄K Rv̄t̄b, w̄Ucymj Zv̄t̄bi bq t̄Zv! ḡt̄b ḡt̄b b̄v̄t̄q̄t̄e t̄Pš̄l̄ c̄j |
D×vi Ki t̄Qb Avi ūt̄Kv̄q Uvb w̄ t̄`Qb Rj w̄dKvi t̄Pš̄aj̄x | eȳ× GKUv t̄i n gv̄_v t̄ t̄K ev̄ev, Ḡt̄K
`gv̄t̄bvi GKUv eȳ× t̄i n |

nVv̄rB w̄Zwb `ynv̄t̄Z Z̄w̄j ev̄Rv̄t̄j b Ges c̄Ńq m̄t̄½ m̄t̄½ GKRb t̄j v̄K N̄ti X̄K̄t̄j v |

w̄R̄; ūR̄j !

m̄jvi cv̄l̄ w̄b̄t̄q Av̄t̄mv |

Lķeyḡt̄L h̄ZB k³ five t̄ Lv̄K bv t̄Kb m̄jvi K_v i`t̄b tm t̄fZ̄t̄i t̄fZ̄t̄i `tḡ t̄Mj | Rxēt̄b GB
c̄Ńg K̄v̄D̄t̄K ḡ` cv̄b Ki t̄Z t̄ L̄t̄Q | Gi Av̄t̄M t̄Kv̄t̄bv kv̄iv̄ex̄t̄K t̄ t̄L̄t̄Q w̄Kbv ḡt̄b Ki t̄Z cv̄i t̄Q
bv | GB kv̄iv̄ex̄ t̄j v̄KUv Zv̄t̄K GKRb gv̄bj w̄nt̄m̄t̄e, GKRb bvi x w̄nt̄m̄t̄e bq Zvi ew̄o, Ni ,
Avmev̄ect̄l̄i ḡt̄Zv Aw̄fRv̄t̄Z`i c̄Ńx̄K w̄nt̄m̄t̄e t̄ L̄t̄Q | Zv̄t̄K tm ḡj`v̄q̄b Ki t̄Q GKUv `vḡx
Avmev̄t̄e ḡt̄Zv̄B | t̄j v̄KUvi K̄v̄t̄Q nq̄t̄Zv Zvi ḡj` nt̄j v N̄ti Uv̄Ov̄t̄bv IB eo Svoew̄ZUvi t̄P̄t̄q
t̄ew̄k bq | GB ai t̄bi gv̄b̄t̄l i m̄t̄½ Zvi GB̄v̄t̄e K_v ej v̄ w̄K w̄K nt̄j v? tm w̄K eš̄t̄e Zvi K_v?
t̄e t̄U dm̄P Aa@qmx̄ t̄j v̄KUv̄t̄K GB ḡñt̄Z©Lķej K̄v̄t̄Q bi t̄Ki K̄x̄t̄Ui ḡt̄Zv j v̄M̄t̄Q | nvn̄&t̄Lv̄` v GB
w̄Qj Zvi w̄b̄q̄w̄Z̄t̄Z!

ḡ`cv̄b t̄k̄t̄l t̄j v̄KUv h̄Lb Lv̄t̄Ui GKcv̄k āt̄i weQv̄bv̄q D̄t̄V em̄t̄j v LķeyZLb Ab` cv̄k t̄ t̄K
Av̄t̄- l̄ Av̄t̄- l̄ t̄bt̄g `w̄ov̄t̄j v | Zvi m̄v̄iv̄ kixi „j vt̄”Q |

Rj w̄dKvi t̄Pš̄aj̄x Gevi MgM̄t̄g Mj vq ej t̄j b, Kx? Av̄t̄mv, t̄k̄v̄ev̄ bv?

LķeyZLb t̄ š̄to m̄ub̄ N̄ti i w̄ t̄K Q̄t̄t̄j v | Zvi kixi „w̄j t̄q̄ f̄x̄l̄Y ew̄g cv̄t̄”Q | t̄c̄t̄Ui t̄fZ̄i t̄ t̄K
D̄t̄V Av̄mv̄ t̄Z̄t̄Zv `t̄t̄` f̄t̄i hv̄t̄”Q ḡt̄!

bq

Avmxd hLb gvtqi Nti mvgtb Gtm `wovtj v ZLb Zvi eþKi tfZiUv wZi wZi Kti KucwQj |
 c0q mviv ivZ ati tftetQ GKUv K_vB gvtqi mvgtb Kxfvte `wovte tm! Av"Qv, LkeþK i 9lv
 KiþZ bv cvivi me `vq wK Zvi I ctiB eZte? mevB tKb Zvi w tKB AvOj Ztj ej te th tm
 Zvi ney`xtK i 9lv KiþZ cvti wb| Avevi GB t`k hw` tKvþbv KviþY `vaxb KiþZ bv cvti tmB
 `vq| Zvt`i I ctiB eZte| wKQz tj vK GLbB thgb ej tQ th `9GKRb tQþj tQvKiv tevgv
 dwUþq gnv kw³kvj x eþUk Zvorte! Amæe| A_P Zviv fvetQ bv th GB AmæeB GKw b mæe
 nte, ZvivB Kiþe| wKš' Lkeþ e`vciUv! Lkeþ t9t1 th Ggb GKUv NUbv NUþZ cvti tmUv wQj
 mevi Kí bvil evBti | tm Gi AvþM iþtQ th cvPvi Kvixiv evsj vt`k t_þK tqtq`i ati wbtq
 wMþq DËi cüÖg mvgvšÍ c0`k, tej wP`Í vb Avi Avie t`k_þj vþZ Pvj vb Kti t`q| weþk|
 Kti Avie t`k_þj v t_þK Avmv tPvi vB tmvbi evi_þj vi gj` GfvteB tkva t`q Zviv | GUVl
 tKvþbv bZþ NUbv bv th Gt`tk hM hM ati 9lgZvi `vctU AÜ ntq hvl qv Rwg`vi ivl Ggwb
 Kti eü bvixi Rxeb bó KtiþQ, KiþQ| Lkeþ tej vq Gme Kí bv KivB wQj gþZv A_P ZvtK
 Ztj wbtq tMþj v Rwg`vi! wK Kti GZ mvmn tþj v Zvi? bv wK Gi tcQþb Ab` tKvb lohš;
 AvþQ| GB `šMj vi_þj v A_ev I B Rwg`vi tkYx bvixi c0kæGt`i gta` cv`R` tbB tKvþbv|
 `šMj viþ`i UvtM0 mæavewÁZ Mixe bvix Avi Rwg`viþ`i RvZ-cvZ abx-Mixe wbeþkt|
 BstþþRi cv tþU tþU avþK miv Ávb KiþQ I iv| ewUk AvBb Iþ`i Gme AcKg9` LþZ cvq
 bv| me kvmþKi AvBbB Ggb, wR mþ`©AÜ| Gt`i kZ eQþi Ackvmb Avi RbMþYi I kZ
 eQþi cüZevt`i mgvšZ iþB AvRþKi wece| weþei K_v tftæ Avmxd i tfZiUv AþBKUvB
 `vfvæK ntq Gtj v|

gvtqi Nti hLb Gtj v ZLb gvtK hZUv wePwj Z t`Lte tftewQj wZwb wQþj b Zvi Zj bvq
 wZvšÍ B kvšÍ w`i | Zte Zvi tPvL gþL tdvj v tdvj v| AþBK tKt`þQb tevSv hvq| gþL wKQz bv
 etj gv hLb I i w tK ZvKvþj v ZLb Zvi tPvtLi PvDbxB me etj w`wQj | gv GgwbþZ eivei B
 K_v Kg etj b| Rxeþb tKD tKvþbw`b ZvtK i vM ev Ab` tKvþbv KviþY tPvþZ tkvþb wb| gvtqi
 tPvtLi meþiv fve Avmxd i cv Uwj tþ w`j | nuLz gþo gvtqi mvgtb eþm Zvi cvtq nvZ ivLþj v
 tm| gv Avmxd i gv_vq nvZ ivLþj b|

tZvi Aveþv Kjv tMwQþj b _vbvq|

KLb?

ivt1 |

Zvici?

I iv c0vY Pvq| tZvi Aeþv c0vY tKv_vq cvte? wdwí w½ cvj k, mv9lx Qvov AwfþhvM tj Lte bv|
 GþZv gvþl wQj tmLvþb tKD mv9l` w`þj v bv!

LkeywQj tqtq`i ZveþZ| tKvþbv tqtq wK _vbvq wMqv AZ ivt1 mv9lx nte?

Avi Avgvt`i eww t_þK th Avqv Avi KvþRi tj vtKiv tMwQj Iþ`i mv9l`þZ bwK nte bv| GþK
 tZv Nti i tj vK, Zvi I cti `vm-`vmx|

i Zþbi tevb gvajx? tm tZv Lkeþ evÜex| tm, tm w`þj v bv mv9lx?

gvajx w`þZ PvBwQj | wKš' I i eev-gv i wR nþþj b bv| ZvQvov I i `vq AvþQ, kii evoxi
 tj vKRb AvþQ| Zvt`i I tZv gZvgþZi GKUv e`cvi AvþQ|

Avi Avgivl tZgb tRvi Kwi bvB| ctii tqtq| wbtRi Ntii tqtqiB wbiVcEv w`tZ cwii bvB|
wbiVcEvi tKvbtv K_v bv gv| tm GKUv Drmte wMtqUj tmLvb t_+K ZvtK ga`-hMxq Kvq`vq
Ztj wbtq tMtQ, GUv Rj g| GUv ewUk miKvii e`_Zv| ivtM dmtZ dmtZ Avmd etj hww`Qj ,
I me wKQz bv gv, Avmtj I me wKQB bv| Rj wdKvi tPšajx ntjv BsttRi cv PvUv KEv| I t` i
nvtZi cZj | I t` i K_vq I tV etm| wbiXn gvbt tK Rj g Kti, ZvB Zvi weitx I iv tKvbtv
tKBm tbtv bv|

Avi ZB GLb wK Kiwe? tZvi I ctii I t` i bRi |

Rwlv gv, Avvg GLb GLvb t_+K Ptj hvteb| Zte Avvg Avevi wdti Avmteb| Avvg GLvb t_+K G
Rb` hww`Q th, GLvbt Avgvi wbtKjm eU ntq AvmtQ|

hvl ! GB AZ`vPvi wbcxotbi nvZ t_+K t` ktk i tV Kiv tZvgv` i KZ` | Rwlv wece` i Rxeb
gmY bv| cZ gntZ`! K_vUv tkl Kij b bv Mjv ati Gtjv gvtqi | GKUz`g wbtq ej tj b,
Zvici I ej tZwQ hvl !

gvtqi cZ KZAZvq btq cotjv Avmd| cvtqi atjv wbj | gntj gvtbi tQtj wece` GUvB
e`wZug ZLb| KstMm hviv AvtQ Zvt` itKB mwtq tbqvi Rb` cZwvqZ dw` AuUtQ
BsttRiv|

BtZvgta` gntj gj xMtK RvMtq Ztj wv` ygmj g wef` mjo Kti GKw Aš tK` tj i Iohšj
Pvi w` tK| Avi tm mgtq gvtqi Ggb wbt` R Avmt`di AvZwvKjmtK kZ` tY ewotq w` tjv thb|
Avmt`di AvcvZ Mše` ewi kvj | tmLvb t_+K wogvti DVte tm| ewi kvj wogvi NvU| Avev GB
wogvi NvU wbtq GKUv NUbvi K_v tQvUtej vq ctqB ej tZb Zvt` i | OGKw` b mevB nVv t` Lj
bZp GKUv Rvnr tbtv/2i Kti AvtQ tRwUz hvi bvg evsj vq tj Lv omti wRbx0| mevB fvej GB
Zvntj tmB Rvnr! t` te` bv_ VvKti i cY tR`wZwi` bv_ VvKa c`g evOvj x wlv ewUtki mt1/2
cvj v` t` RvnrRi e`emv` i` Kti b| Zvi Rvnr omti wRbx0 thw` b c`g Lj bv t_+K ewi kvj
tcstQ tmw` b NtUwQj GK Afvebxq KvE| ewUk K`cwbi Rvnr ZLb tbtv/2i Kti AvtQ tRwUz|
GKUy` t` t` kx Rvnr mtwRbxl tbtv/2i Kij | wv/2 tšKvq Kti hvixiv wMtq DVwQtj b wMtq
wef` wK RvnrR| KviY t` wK RvnrR Zvt` i fivm tbb| nVv tKv_v t_+K thb GK`j QvI QvU
Gtm tmB tšKv` t` t` vi mvgtb` wotq cto nvZ tRvo Kti ej tZ j wMj , 0` v` vi- fivBiv Avgv` i
K_v GKevi` itbb, Zvici th RvnrR B`Qv hvteb| Avcbv evOvj x, evOvj xi Rvnr_vKtZ
Avcbv BsttRi RvnrR tKb hvteb? t` tki UvKv tKb wef` kx` i nvtZ Ztj t` teb? I iv wK
Avgv` i gvbt etj gtb Kti? I iv KZ i Kgfite Avgv` i Acgvb Kti t` te t` tLb!0

wef` kx RvnrR wef` kx I AwfA etj B wvotš-Mše` tcstQ t` te Ggb GKUv wekrm mevi
exgj | Avi mt` kx GB bZb AwfAZvnx RvnrRi cZ hvix` I tmB wekrm bv_vKtj I` i agvI
t` kctgi KvitY mevBtK AevK Kti w` t` tmw` b AatKil tekx hvix Dtv emj mt` kx
RvnrR| `v` b ci GB ewi kvj B GK mfvq mseav RvnrRv ntqUjtj v tR`wZwi` bv_ VvKa tK|
wmcvnx Af`j vb e`_ntq hvevi ci Gt` tki gvbtli gtb GKUv aviYv exgj ntq wMtqUj th,
BsttRiv AcivRq| A_P GB ewi kvj i t` kctgK gvbtli gtb ZLtbv GB wekrm wQj th
BsttRtKI ci wRZ Kiv hvq|00

eRivq wKQz t` wMtqB eRiv tQto t` evi gbw` i Kijv Avmd| Zvi wKQB fvjtj v jvMwQj bv|
GKw` tK me nvi`vbi te` bv Ab`w` tK Kvcj`li Mwlv Gtm fi Kti tQ gtb| eRivi GB` j wK

Pvtj Pj v GB i bkvb w⁻í äZv Zvi tfZtii me te`bvK RvwMtg w`wQj evi evi | Zte wK tm
LwU wece~~x~~ ntZ cvti w^b? GB gntZ[©]Zvi t`tki K_v fiev DwPZ A_P GKRb bixi `šZ Zvi
wCQz QvoŦQ bv| bvn&Gfvte etm etm tm w÷gvi NvU chŚÍ thZ cvite bv| GB b`xi cw^b,
kŦtYi cK^vZi GB meR tkvfv Zvi AŚÍ ti wcb tdvUvtbvi Kó w`wQj | Gi tPtq fv^{tj}v tm
tnŦU w÷gvi NvU chŚÍ hvte, Zej Gfvte bq| ZvQov Gfvte hvI qvUvI wK Zvi Rb` w^bivc`?
eRiv_vgvl iKi Avj x!

tKb&`v`vfvB?

Avig GLvtb bvgtev|

GB nvtb? GB nvtb wK RBtb`?

Avig GLvb t_tK tbtg Ptj hvtev, Avi tZvgiv eRiv wbtq ewno wd^{ti} hvte|

wKŠ`v`vfvB, w÷gvi NvU tZv Gntbv AtbK`t, tmB bviqYMA w`qv DVtZ nte| GtZv`t Zig
wKfvte hvev fvB?

tKgb Kti hvB tmUv Avgvi e`vcvi, tZvgvi tKvtbv`i Kvi bvB GUv wbtq fivevi |

wKŠ`PvPv ūRjtj Avig Kx Reve t`tev, wZwb wK Avgvti Av`í ivLteb?

AveYvRvb tZvgvtK wKQB ej teb bv| wZwb nqtZv ti tM hvteb wKŠ`tZvgvtK wKQB ej teb bv|

wZwb `n-P Kivi gvbl bv GUv Avig thgb Rvb, ZigI Rvb |

Rvb, Zvi gtZv gvUⁱ gvbl GB `ybcvq Avi bvB, tnB Rb` Zvi Ggb mthvM wbtZ nBtev?

mthvM Avig w^bQ bv; Avgvi Bt`Q KiŦQ bv eRivq thZ, hww`Q bv| Avi Avig GtZv tQvU bv th
nwi tg hvtev Avi tZvgvtK cvniv w`tg ivLteZ nte| `qv Kti eRiv tfovl GLb|

AMZ`v iKi Avj x eRiv tfovj |

iKti i Kua Pvcto w`tg eRiv t_tK MUMU Kti tbtg tMj Avmxd! thZ thZ c`vEi ctKtU
nvZ w`tg Nti `wotq ej tjv, ŐI n! GB wPwUv i ZbtK w`I | Ő

iKi Avj x nvZ ewotq wPwUv wbj | Avmxd ZvtK Pvcv mti ej tjv, wPwUv mveavt^b wbcv hvev
tZgb wKQyŦ`L^{tj} ...! Bkviq ej tjv K_vUv, wRj wR`eQwQ `v`vfvB, Avcwb G wbcv tKvtbv wPšv
KiŦeb bv| tcQtb wd^{ti} mevi w`tK ZvwKtg nvZ bvotjv tm| eRivi gwSt`i`w^o ati Zvi w`K
ZvwKtg nvZ bvotbv Qov Av i thb wKQB Kivi_vKtjv bv|

`k

i Zb cwĬ Kvq Qvcvtbv ŐI ŦUbŦ bvtgi GK eUk Aa`vctKi tj Lv GKUv KweZvq tPvL ti tL cKi
NvtUi tewĀtZ i tquQj | KweZvUvi bvg ŐdtZcj wmw^uŦ | GB BstiR Kwei tj Lvq mgŦU AvKei
tNvl Yv KiŦQb, Ő I see God everywhere,

In temple, mosque and church;

I mount the ascending stair

To pray: dare not besmirchŦ

I iv hviv PvKix, e`emv ev chŦK ntq Gt`tk Avtm, GB th GUv wj tLŦQ wKŠ`Gi tfZti KZUv
Avšwi KZv ev wekŦm AvtQ! I iv Agvt`i ms`wZtK KZUv k`xv KiŦQ? eis tekxi fVm tŦŦĀBtZv
I iv DbwmKZvq tfvtM| Zte GB e`w³i`wŦf/2x nqtZv`^Q | bwmK mvgŦR`ev`xt`i gvbl

tfvj vtbvi GUV GKUV tKŠkj | GKw K t_#K i#l uQeto K#l t`te Ab` w`#K g#L ej te t`L,
tZvgv#` i Kj`v#Y KZ wK KiwQ!

A_P eWk#` i c#vb cw#Kv ō Bswj k g#vbō- thwJ wQj fvi Zxq#` i Akxj- fvlvq Avμgb Kivi
c#vb g#Lc#` tmLv#b evOvj x#` i RyZ#q tmvRv Kivi c#we c#qB w`Z | GB K#qK eQi Av#M
Aóv`k kZ#Ki t#k#l i w`#K GKevi evOvj x#` i Acgvb Kivi Rb` GKUV Kg#vuj weÁvcb t`qv
n#q#Qj H cw#Kvq hvi fvlv wQj Ggb,

Ō %anq` c#ij Awaemx#` i Rb` wKQy avOo, cvLv-Kuj, Avi w#w- P#B | G#U#Y cvk wKw#Z
evOvj evey Qrov Ab` Kv#i w` i Lv- M#Y#h#M` n#e bv | c#b tWc#U g#wR#óUiv (ev#vj x)
AM#waKvi cv#e | ō

ev#vj x#K GZUV Acgvb Kivi D#f`k` wfb#eKviY, ev#vj x#K I iv fq t#Z`i` K#i wQj | eWk
fvi#Zi ivRavbx tKvj KvZv n#l qv#Z GLvbKvi gvbj B wK#v-`x#vi m#h#M t#t#q#Q tekx | GgbwK
Ae`v#ú#b#v w#t#Zi N#i Avm#Qj thUv wQj I#`i AvZ#%i KviY | mZivs fvi Zxqiv hZB
wKw#Z n#w#Qj eWkiv ZZB #j# n#w#Qj | Wv#wi, gvówi, I Kvj wZ, w#wfj m#wf#f, B#ti Rx cw#Kv,
e`emv ewY#R`I fvi Zxqiv B#ti R#` i m#% cvj v#w`#Z Avm#Q t`#L Zviv #j# n#w#Qj hvi dj k#wZ
G Acgvb | cieZ#Z j W#i cb wKQywKQykvmb ms`vi Avb#j GB Ae`vi wKQy#v cw#eZ# nq |
AvR i Z#bi gbUv f#j#v t#B | evey L# K#i k#wm#t#q#B | ŌGBfv#e X`vs-X`vs K#i N#i bv teov#q
KvR K#%# gb`vl | tj Lv covUv#l tZv tKv#bv m#%#bRbK ch#q w#t#q t#l Ki#Z cvij#v bv |
GLb Avevi i`b#Q t`k D#v#i i gZj e AuUv n#`Q, I me gZj e ev``vl | w#t#q KivBqv w`#ZwQ
Ni msmvi Ki wMqv hv#l | ō

evey Zvi w#t#q wK K#i#Q#b Ges G Rb` th t#q#t#`Lv#l n#q t#M#Q, tm K_vB tmw`b gvaj#x
ej wQj | nVvr K#i GKw`b t#t#R`_#R tKv#l #K G#m ej t#j#v, `v`v tZvgvi R#b` w#t#q#i K#b t`#L
Gjvg | tj Lv cov Rv#b t`L#Zi m#` i Av#Q; tek w#g#ó tPniv | bvg i``#Yx t`ex |

i Zb t#f#e#Qj w#t#q#i e`cv#l tm wKQy#ej te bv, M#%i g#L k#b hv#e wKŠy-GLb Avi wKQy#v#v e#j
cvi#j#v bv | wK bvg ej w#j ? i``#Yx!

niv i``#Yx | m#` i bv bvgUv!

G t#q#t#K Avgvi c#`# w#t#q Kiv m#%#e bv |

tKb`v`v, Zyg Zv#K tPb b#wK?

bv

wPbevi K_v#l bv | Zyg tKvb t#q#t#KB ev tPb | Zvnt#j G#K tZvgvi w#t#q Ki#Z Avcw#E #Kv_vq?
Avcw#E b#t#g |

bvg-G! gv#b wK? GUV tZvgvi f#lY Ab`vq | Zyg Zv#K t`Lj#v bv, wPbj#v bv, i`aybvg i`#bB wK
K#i e#j w`j#v th w#t#q Kiv m#%#e bv!

Av#i gv#f#li bvg i`#bl A#bK wKQy#tevSv hvq | Z#Zv R#wb#m Avwg w#bix#n gvbj, tmB Avgvi
R#b` Ggb i``#gyZ#Zviv Kx K#i wK Kiw#j ej #Zv!

tZvgv#K tK ej j i``#gyZ#L#B w#g#ó tPniv, G#Kev#i kKyZj#v |

bvn# tZviv eis Ab` t#q#t#`L | bvg i``#bx kb#j B#Zv A#i#vZ#v tK#C I #V |

GB bvg w#t#q V#v#v K#i#v bv`v`v, GUV t`ex`M# GM#v#v eQi eq#mi mgqKv#j i bvg |

Av`Qv t`ex`M#A#i i#K ea K#i wQ#j b KZ eQi eq#m ej #Zv!

Avevi VvAv! Av"Qv, Zyg Ggb fxZytKb `v`v! Zte th i'bj vg Zyg bwnK wecex bv wK `tj bvg
tj LvBQ| fvi Zel[©]-faxb Kti Qvoev| GB mvnm wbtq ewUtiki mvf_ I t` i AvAven Rwg`vi t` i
mvf_ wK Kti cvier?

Ntii j ovB Avi evBti i j ovB GK bvti! ZB eStZ cvi tZwQm bv, evBti i j ovB Kitev etj B
Ntii j ovB `wMZ ivL tZ PvBwQ| evertK GKUyterSv bv w`w` fvB Avgvi!

I Awig cvi tev bv| eveli th i vM! tk tI Avgv tKB Avi G evor tZ XK tZ t` te bv|

Zvntj gv tK ej!

gv tK tZv ZygI ej tZ cvi | Zte, Zv tZ tKvb j vf nte bv|
tKb?

Zyg eyS Rv tBv bv! gv eveli I c tI tKv tBv K_v etj ?

Zte Dcvq?

Zyg eis GK KvR Kti v !

wK KvR?

tZvgvi hw` gtb nq GB tqtq AtbK mvnmx , Zvntj GB tqtq tKB w t q K tI tdj !

Zvici?

Zvici `Rtb wgtj ewUtiki wei t x j ovB Kite| KZ tqtq KitQ bv! GB th Kygj wi bl que
dqR tBv MfY t gE nvB ` t j i ` B tqtq Kygvix kmS-tNvl I Kygvix mybZx tP Saj x Kygj wi tRj v
g`wR t oU wgt w t f t Y i evstj vq w t q Zv tK Mvj Kti nZ`v Kitj v bv!

mvnm ej tZ nte Zv t` i! hLb Av`v j tZ wePvi ka" ntj v ZLb KvMvovq Zv t` i em tZ tP qvi t` q
bvB etj mvi v Y c t Zev` ` t c wePvi tKi w t K t c Qb w d t i ` w t q w Q j |

Kx mvnmx tqtq ej `v`v, Avgvi l hw` cvi Zvg! Avgv tK w t q w K " Qyntj v bv| gvajxi K t U nZvkv
Sti covQj |

nte nte, B t` Q _vK t j B nq| i Zb Avkxev i f w t Z tevtbi gv_v i c t i QvZvi gZ nvZ iv tL |
VvAv Ki t Z Q `v`v!

bv tI tZvi g tbi fvi Uv ` i Ki w Q | Rwb Lkej e`vcvi Uvq tZvi gb Lvivc | I i Rb` wK Qy Ki t Z
cvi w j bv |

gvajxi tKv tBv Reve w` j bv| wel baf P v t L AvKv tki w t K Z w K t q i B t j v |

GB th mevi Rxe tbi tQvU eo K o M t j v, e A b v M t j v me w K Q y t h v M n t q G K w` b w e t U v i Y N U t e |
ZLb Avi I iv G t` t k w J K t Z cvi te bv| Avi me w K Q j R t b` GgbwK c t Zev t` i R t b` I th
Av t q v R b ` i Kvi Zv t K G w M t q w b t Z mev B t K m s M w Z n t Z n t e | t m B g n v b ` w q t Z j i w K Q j v h L b
Zvi I ci b` v` - n t j v Z L b B e v e v G g b t L t c D V t j b t K b ? G B g v a j x U v e v e v t K A v e v i e t j t` q w b
t Z v t h ` v`v w e t q K i t Z P v B t Q b v | Z v B w K e v e v G g b a g t K t M j ! a`vr!

Ggb mvZ-cvP fvetQ Ggb mgq Avm x t d i e R i v i g w S i K a A v j x G t j v | A j m ` w o U v Z x Q j e n t q
D V t j v Z v i | w K i K a f v B, Z y g A v m x d t K w` g v i N v U c h S I t c t Q ` v l w b ? G Z Z v o v Z w o
w d i t j t h !

bv `v`v, t m A v i t M j K B ? K t Z v ` i w M q v e t j e R i v _ v g v l A w i g b v g e | Z v t i K _ v t k v b t e K v i
m v a` ? t Z v g v t i G B w P w U v w` t Z K B q v b v B g` v c o j |

` Z n v t Z w P w U v L j t j v i Z b | Z y g G L b h v l i K a f v B |

eÜeþi l yi Zb,

msMgix i þf"Qv i Bþjv, Bþ"Q uQj Gevi Avgvþ`i GjvKvq msMVbUv cvKvþcv³ Kiþev| uKš' G hvÍv tmUv Avi mæe ntjv bv| Zþe Avngl nvj Qvoevi cvÍ bB| G t`kþK GB mgvþR`ev`xt` I tkvmb gv³ KiþZ Avgiv Rxeb w`þZ c^rZ cñZ gnþZ^Q Zþe tZvi I ci th `vqZj;w`tqW Avgvi `p uekjm Zþ tm `vqZj;cvj b Kiue| GLb Avi Avgvþ`i GK gnZ^Qtnjvq bó Kivi mgq tbB| cñZ gnþZ^QAvgvþ`i t`þki mæc` jwÚZ nt"Q| tZvþK etj uQjvg tKvj KvZv hvþev| uKš' hvw"Q bv, Avgvþ`i hþ GLb Ab`Lvþb| Avgiv meivB cñZwbqZ Dcjmä Kþi uQ th Avgvþ`i Aþ`j fxl Y `i Kvi GLb| mWZ` ej þZ uK, Avgvi KvþQ hv` GLb GKUv A`;_vKþZv I B teUv cvj k Awdmvi Rb ÷qvU^QAvi mþ½ Rvq`vþi i gv_vUv GK mþ½ Dvotq w`Zvg Avng| Avgvþ`i tfZþi Av, b Rþj memgq| Avi Avng GLvþb Gþm th Ae`vi gþLvgyL ntqW ZvþZ gvþS gvþS gþb nq Avgvi kixi t`þK AvZwUvB thb Dþo tMþQ| t`k hvi KvþQ gþ, e^w3MZ mþ `þL Zvi KvþQ tMSY bv ntj tm Avi uKþmi uecex? uKš' t`v`Í tZvi KvþQ AvR `þKvi Ki uQ Avng tevanq mWZ`Kvþi i uecex ntZ cvwi wb| Zvntj Avgvi tfZþi uKþmi GþZv kb`Zv| kb`Zv bq, gvþS gvþS gþb nq MvwbUvB GLvþb gþ`| gv_vUv Gþj vgtjv ntq hvq nVv nVv| `vaxbZv gvþþI i RbWZ AvvKvi | A_P t`L & GLb Avgiv ct` ct` civaxb| Rvwb GB k;Lj uQbæKiþZ ZB Avng Avgiv-Avgvþ`i meiv cñZ _vKþZ nþe cñZ gnþZ^Q j ovB Kþi uQwbq AvþþZ nþe m`vaxbZv| G j þ¶ msMVbþK me^Qv c^rZ ivLþZ nþe th tKvb cvwi w`wZ tgvKvþej vq| AvR Avi vj Lþev bv| covi ci uPWUv bó Kþi tdlj m | t`Lv nþe eÜ; msMþtg-cñZevþ`, hþM hþM hþMšþi |

BwZ

Avmxd|

uPWUv wK uK Kiþe eþS DþvþZ cvvþQ bv i Zb| `gþto gþto tdtj t`þe, cvotq tdtj þe? bvwK tiþL t`þe tKvþbv tMvcb `vþb! uK Kiþj wK nþe? uPWUv Zvi GB gnþZ^QuKQþZB bó KiþZ Bþ"Q KiþQ bv| GK_v wK th, wPËiÄb `vþmi gZ`j ci evsjvi Zi"Y mgvþRi GK Ask KstMþmi msmþe tQto Avevi uecþei gva`tg mþvaxbZv ARþbi K_v uPšv Kþi | Dvwbk'Ük uek-GKk mþþj i ci t`þK ueceev` GKUy uSvgtq ctovQj | Zþe MvÜxRxi AvMgþbi ciB fvi Zxq ivRbWZþZ GKUv bZþ aviv Gþm uQj | MvÜxRxi AKvšfvþe mviv fvi Zel^QNþi RbMYþK tevSvþ"Qb Avnsmvi kw³i K_v| `zPvi Uv tevgv-wc`þj i tþtq t`k þRvov MY Avþ`vj b kvwK kw³þK th tewk fq cvþtq w`þZ cvþi, GUv uZwb cþvþb Kivi tþóv KiþQb| mg`-t`kþK uZwb KiþZ Pvþ"Qb Zvi msMþtgi mv_x| i Zb þgkþB w`þvM^rn ntq covQj, tm uK mk`;uecex nþe ? bv uK Avnsm KstMþm! MvÜxRvþK uecexiv tKb Rvwb bv mþ`þni tþvþL t`LþQ| A_P GB gvþb| Uvi mZZv me mþ`þni DþaY^Q Ggb

kvš-ai t̄yi mvmx gvbyl wK t̄KD KLt̄bv t̄` t̄L̄t̄Q? A_P wZwb wK Pvb GUv h̄e-mgvR thb eš̄t̄ZB
cvi t̄Q bv | Abpq-webq, `i Kl̄vKwl K̄ti m̄r̄axbZv cvl qv hvq bv e t̄j B Zv t̄` i avi Yv |

Gi DĒt̄i MvUxRx ej t̄Qb, ō Had India sword. I would have asked her to draw it,
but she had no sword- I asked her to adopt non-violent and non-
cooperation.'

A`hLb tbB ZLb Awmsm mZ` MhB t̄Zv t̄k̄b Dcvq | Zt̄e wKQy wKQy t̄` t̄t̄ m̄nsmZv | c̄t̄Rvh`
fvet̄Q i Zb | GB th, Lkej tej vq thUv NU t̄j v! GRb` m̄nsm c̄t̄Zev` B wK GKgvĪ Reve bv?
Avm̄xdiv nq̄t̄Zv wKB e t̄j, ōt̄` t̄ki Rb` d̄um̄t̄Z gZ` j t̄P̄t̄q M̄teP̄ wKQz tbB | ō

i Zb `*Z D̄t̄V Zvi N̄t̄i i w̄ t̄K hvq thLv̄tb Avm̄t̄di t̄i t̄L hvl qv tm̄VvbM̄t̄j v t̄j Lv Av̄t̄Q, ōt̄n
h̄eK t̄` t̄ki te`bv wK Z̄ȳg m̄wZ` B Dc̄j w̄ K̄ti v? GB te`bvq wK t̄Z̄ȳgvi `J̄av bō nBq̄v w̄M̄q̄v t̄Q?
t̄Z̄ȳgvi w̄b `t̄` t̄ nBq̄v t̄Q? `r̄axbZv P̄vB `r̄axbZv | ō

GM̄t̄iv

eo GKUv t̄M̄vj vKvi Rvj Q̄w̄t̄q Av̄t̄Q Ak̄j̄ M̄vQUv t̄` t̄K K`g M̄vQ Aewa | Rv̄t̄j i evKx `t̄Uv c̄t̄š-
w̄M̄t̄q Q̄t̄q̄t̄Q ḡt̄Lv̄gyl `t̄Uv M̄vQ, kvj | Rvi t̄j i `t̄Uv Wvj | GB en̄r Rv̄t̄j i gvSLv̄tb AvŪt̄K
cov cZ̄t̄½i gZ S̄t̄j Av̄t̄Qb i BmD̄i x̄b | eo h̄š̄ȳvi ḡt̄a` c̄t̄ot̄Qb wZwb | Wvb w̄ t̄K t̄t̄Z Pvb
t̄t̄Z cvi t̄Qb bv, evg w̄ t̄K t̄t̄Z Pvb t̄t̄Z cvi t̄Qb bv | cv̄Ō t̄j v AvV̄t̄j v m̄t̄Zvq R̄w̄t̄q hv̄t̄Q |
wKQ̄t̄ZB AvVv Q̄w̄t̄q cv evov̄t̄bvi t̄Rv tbB | m̄vḡt̄b-t̄c̄Q̄t̄b, Av̄t̄M-w̄c̄t̄Q, | ci-bx̄t̄P, Wv̄t̄b-ev̄t̄g
t̄Kv̄t̄bv w̄ t̄KB bv | gvKokv thgb w̄t̄Ri `Zwi Rv̄t̄j AvUKv c̄t̄o wZwb | t̄Z̄ḡwb GKUv Rv̄t̄j AvŪt̄K
c̄t̄ot̄Qb | wKš` GB Rvj Uv t̄Zv wZwb `Zix K̄ti b̄wb! GLb tei n̄t̄Z cvi t̄Qb bv t̄Kb? Av`Qv, Ae`v
t̄Zv tenk m̄ȳeavi ḡt̄b n̄t̄Q bv, w̄Wg t̄c̄t̄o ev`Pv d̄ȳŪt̄q t̄dj t̄eb bv t̄Zv! G K_v fvet̄ZB Zvi Aš-
ivZ̄w̄ t̄K̄t̄c DV̄t̄j v | Agb K̄j v̄½vi Pvi Pvi Uv t̄Q̄t̄j cq`v K̄ti t̄Qb wZwb GLb GB vek̄vj w̄Wg d̄t̄U
t̄M̄t̄j KZ kZ K̄j v̄½vi cq`v n̄t̄q t̄` k f̄t̄i hv̄t̄e t̄K Rv̄t̄b! bv bv GUv wKQ̄t̄ZB nq̄ bv GB Ae`v
t̄` t̄K Zv̄t̄K tei n̄t̄q Avm̄t̄ZB n̄t̄e | c̄t̄bct̄Y wZwb t̄P̄ov̄ Ki t̄Qb GB Rvj w̄Q̄t̄o t̄ei n̄t̄q Avm̄t̄Z |
N̄v̄t̄g Zvi m̄viv kixi w̄f̄t̄R t̄M̄t̄Q | Ggb mgq w̄ḡw̄o m̄t̄i t̄KD WvK̄t̄j v, ōAveŸvRvb! Av̄tmv Avgvi
nvZ āt̄iv | GB, GB th Avgvi nvZ | GB nvZ ai t̄j B Z̄ȳg tei n̄t̄q Avm̄t̄Z cvi ev | ō
t̄K K_v e t̄j ? `t̄Uv GZ t̄P̄bv ... t̄K? t̄K?

L̄ke? Avgvi gv? t̄Kv_vq ZB?

GB t̄Zv Aw̄g! L̄vevi mgq n̄t̄q t̄M̄t̄Q Z̄ȳg GLt̄bv t̄M̄vj K̄ti Ḡt̄j bv AveŸvRvb!

L̄kez Z̄B KB gv ?

GB t̄Zv!

nVr K̄ti thb tmB t̄Qv̄E L̄kez t̄` t̄K eo n̄t̄q t̄M̄j t̄gt̄qUv | GB t̄Zv Aw̄g | Z̄ȳg ḠK̄evi Avgv̄t̄K
t̄` L̄t̄ZI Ḡt̄j bv! Avgvi wK t̄` vl ej ! t̄Z̄ȳgiv mevB Avgv̄t̄K Ḡfv̄te t̄Q̄to t̄M̄t̄j !

Aw̄g hv̄t̄ev, Aw̄g hv̄t̄ev gv! t̄Zv̄t̄K t̄` Lvi Rb` th Aw̄g....! K_vUv t̄kl Ki t̄Z cvi t̄j b bv
i BmD̄i x̄b, Nḡ t̄f̄t̄½ t̄M̄j Zvi | wZwb aogo K̄ti w̄eQ̄v̄bvq D̄t̄V em̄t̄j b |

wK nB̄t̄Q P̄vP̄vRvb? B` w̄bs Zvi N̄t̄i B ḡw̄Ūt̄Z w̄eQ̄v̄bv K̄ti t̄kvq d̄Ri Av̄j x | DrKĒv w̄t̄q d̄Ri
Av̄j x w̄R̄t̄Ám K̄ti, cw̄wb LvB̄t̄eb? Lvi vc wKQy `ā̄t̄bet` L̄t̄Qb?

Lkeyj H NUBvi ci t_#K iBmD'i xb tKgb thb ntq tM#Qb| c#q mviw`tb wZwb evoxi Kvtiv
mv#_ K_v ej b bv| mvi v w`b wBR nv#Z Mov evMv#b e#m _v#Kb| iv#Z c#qB `j`c#e#`tL tR#M
I #Vb| ZvB dRi Avj x Zvi N#i B tkvq|

dRi Mv#m cwb tX#j GwM#q w`#Z w`#Z ej j , cwb Lvb PvpvRvb cwb! GwK! Nv#g t`wn GK`g
wFBR`v tM#Qb| GKUv nvZ cvLv wbtq evZvm K#i dRi Avj x|

dRi !

#R^PvpvRvb!

LkeyAvm#Qj |

Knb? `#tb#

u|

`#tb#wZwb tZv c#q w`bB Av#mb|

AvRI Avm#Qj | tg#qUv Avgv#K Qvov H K#q` Lvbvq L# K#o Av#Q ti !

Pvpv Rvb GKlvb K_v KB, i vM Ki #eb bv tZv!

AvRKvj iBmD'i #bi tgRvR c#q me mgqB Mig _v#K| tmw`b Zvi mv#_ #`Lv Ki #Z Avm#Qj

dRj zMv#qb| wZwb ej #j b, dRj zeev! GKUv Mvb tkv#v#Zv| dRj zMvb ai #j v,

0`qvj , e.#| w`qv dj w`j v
Rj w`j v, w`j v kxZj Qvqv
G`wbqv t#vi j vMv#bv
gb t#vj v#bv KZB gvqv.....|0

GUv Kx Mvb ? Kcvj K#t#K Rvb#Z Pvb#j b iBmD'i xb|

GBUv e.#| m#xZ PvpvRvb ! MvQ w#qv Mvb|

MvQ w#qv Mvb gv#b wK ?

gv_v Pj #K dRj yej #j v, Av#wb MvQ fv#j vev#mb, mvi w`b MvQ w#qv _v#Kb - GB Rb` GB Mvb
ai j vg|

MvQ cQ>` Kwi gv#b wK ? Av#g wK e.#| cvMj ? dvRj w#g Ki Avgvi mv#_! Mvb kb#Z Pvb#j vg Avi
e.#| m#xZ ai j v !

iBmD'i xb#K Ggb Mvb tm Av#MI `i w#t#q#Q| ZLb wZwb tek L#k ntq i b#Zb| wK#H w`b Zvi
Ggb e`env#i dRj zMv#qb tZv nZF#

tZvgv#i Mvb Ki #Z n#ebv, Z#g hvI |

dRj yKZ#Y AevK ntq Zv#K#q i Bj iBmD'i #bi w`#K, Zvi ci GKUv `xNR#m t#t#j P#j tMj |

Zvi B`wbs Mv#Qi w`#Kl L# GKUv tLqj tbB| GKv GKv `i ayevMv#b nuUvnuU K#i b GB ch#-

B| Zvi tgRvR me mgq Lvi vc _vKvi Kvi #Y dRi Avj #K A#bK t#te wP#s-K_v ej #Z nq|
KB, wK ej #e ej !

tRj KB#Qj vg, Av#wb hw` GKevi wMqv Lkeyev#Rvb#i GKUyt`BL`v Avm#Zb! ZvB#j Acbvi I

Ggb Aw`i j vM#Zv bv Avi DwbI kw#s-cv#Zb|

bv, G nq bv| H e`vUv Rj wdkvi tP#aj xi K_v g#b cot#j Avgvi Avi I Lv#b th#Z B`Qv K#i bv|

gvBqvi Rb` Avcwb GBUK Kó gvBb`v b`vb PvpvRvb! KóZv Avcwb GKj v cvBtZtQb bv| H
tj vKuv KZ_j v gvbtl i Rxeb ZQbQ KiZtQ|

¶lgZv! eSwj ¶lgZv gvb| tK AÜ Kti t`q| A_@weE, ¶lgZv GB wZbUv tKD GK mv_ cvBtj
ZLb tm Avi KvDtK gbj fvevi c`qvRb teva Kti bv| Avi Avgvi tQj _j vi K_v fve! KZ eo
Kj v½vi cq`v nBtQ| bvPtZ bvPtZ wMqv tevbi wetq tLtq Gtj v|

PvpvRvb Zvivi wKŠ`KvRUv Læ Lvivc Kti bvB| weqv hLb I BLvfb w`tZB nte ZLb hvl qv
Avmvi Pj Uv bv _vKtj I tZv gkukj | tevbi wbeomb nBqv hvDK GUv Zviv Pvg bvB|

I iv tm Rb` tgvfUB hvq bvB| I t` i ZB wPibm bv| Avgv I t` i evc, Avgvi tPtq tenk I t` I
tKD wPbte bv| I t` i Avgv nvtó nvtó wPib| Avgv GB th mvi w` b MvQ wbcw cto _wK tj vtK

fvté cvMj! wKŠ`Avgvi GB MvQ j vMvfbv I cwi PhPmÿkL bv| Gi tCQtb GKUv w_b cwi Kí bv
AvtQ| GUv tZviv GLb eSwe bv| Avtív cÁvk/IvU eQi ci gvb| eStZ cvite| wKŠ`GLb

Avgvi `tL Avgv thvM` DĒivaxKvi %Zix KiZ cwi bvB|
Avcwb Avi Zvt` i I ci iVM KBi`v _vKteb bv PvpvRvb| fvBRvfbiv tZv agK LvI qvi ftq tKD

Avcbvi KvQ cvtkI Avtm bv| tešgv Giv tZv t`wn c`ŕ wCQtb j KvBqv _vtn| Avcwb Avi iVM
KBi`v _vBtKb bv PvpvRvb! wK nte GZ gvb Avfgyb wbtRt` i gBta` cBl`v ivBL`v|

I iv Avgv` i gvb| etj B gtb Kti bv|
I iv Kviv PvpvRvb?

I B i 3tPvlv BstiR RvZ| I iv cFyAvi Avgiv`vm GUv gtb Kwitq w`tZ e`v`-mvi v¶Y| Avgvi
gtb AvtQ tek KtqKeQi AvtM Avgv ZLb Kj KvZvq eSwj dRi, nVvr GKw`b GKUv NUbv i`tb

gbUv Læ Lvivc ntq tMqj | NUbUv ntj v, nvq`tev` i GK tQvULvU ivRv mi Kwii KvR tUtb
dvóRvfm Pto AvM hWQtj b| Zui cRviv tókvfb Gtm wfo Kti RqaYwb w`tZ w`tZ ZvtK we`vq

mseaBv Rvvtj v| tm GK ivRKxq hvT v| hv t`tL BstiRt` i mn` ntj v bv| Gt`tk GKgvT I ivB
ivRv I t` i B Ggb RvKRgK gvbvq Ab` Kvtiv bv| ZvB H tUtbB hvZvqvZKvix`Rb e`Kavix

BstiR ci wKvvi Kti wdiwQj | Zvt` i RvZv wQj Kv`v gvLv| tmB BstiR`Rb ivRv gkvBtK
Kvb atI tUtb Zvt` i KvQ Gtb ej wQj, ōI tI tbwUf Avgv` i RfZv`tj v Ltj, Kv`v gvQtq, cv

wUtc t`| ō
Zvici! Zvici Kx nBj PvpvRvb?

wK Avi nte, wbi`i ivRv gkvB tm KvR KiZ eva` ntqwQtj b| Ges Zvici Avi tKvbw`b
dvóRvfm āgb Ktib bvB| thLvfb ivRv` i GB Ae`v tmLvfb maviY gvbtl i Kx Ae`v wPŠv

Ki | Avi tmB t`tki gvb| ntq i agvT BstiRi QŪQvqvq _vKvi tRvti GKRB Gt` kx Rwg`vi
Ggb eeP AvPiY KiZ cvti!

nVvr cfm½ cvèvevi KviY GZ¶tY aiZ cvti dRi Avj x| tm Gevi i BmDĪxtbi cvtqi Av½j
tUtb w`tZ w`tZ etj, Avi Avcwb hw` GKevi tbmvi vev` hvBtZb! tqtqUvti GKevi wBR tPvtL

t`BL`v AvmZb! Avcwb bv tMtj th Zvti GLvfb AvmZ w`e bv|
ZB wK Kti eSwj? tZvti tK ej j?

GB K_v ej v j vtM bv, tevSv hvq| Avcwb GKevi I tMtj b bv| wKŠ`Kb`v bvBI i AvBtj v, Zvici
hw` Avcwb Zvti AvUKvBqv ivtnb! Ggb nBtZ cvti bv!

tm tZv Avgv ivLtZB cwi | Avgvi tqtq hw` Avi wdti bv thZ Pvg| Zvntj wK Avgv ZvtI thZ
t`e!

GB LvfbBfZv tMvj Uv j vMfQ PvpvRvb! Avcbw GKevi hvb Zvi ci I t` tLb LkeyeRvbti Zvi v
AvmfZ t` q wK bv t` q | mft` n Zvi ci I _vBK`v hvq |
wKQyfvj j vM bv dRi! tft½ cov Mj vq ej tj b i BmDÍ xb | GB GK `tmcwAwig evi evi t` wL |
wK A_@AvfQ GB mftcic tK Rvfb! bvn& tekxw` b Avi GB Rvtj AvUKv _vKv hvq bv | ZB hv, GLwb
hv | mKvj nBfZ tewk ewK bvB | tbmvi vev` hvevi e`e`v Ki | Avi tmLvfb Lei cvVv th Awig
mKvtj B i l bv t` e | Avi, Avmxdt` i evoxi Lei wK wKQyRwmbm?
tR? tR;bv |
I t` i l LvfbI GKevi thfZ nte | I i evevi mft` Awig Lp Lvivc e`envi KiwQ | tmevi Avmtj v
Awig Zvi mft` tKvfbv K_v ewj bvB | tQtj ivl Zvi mft` teqv` we Ki tQ | Avmxt`di Kx Lei?
SofZv Zvi l ci w` qvl Kg hvq bvB! gfb gfb ej tj b wZwb |

evfi v

AfbK c_ Nfi wKQz tndU wKQz tbSkvq AZtci wKQz i tUfb Pto Aetkfl PEMotg tcoQj v
Avmxd | GLvbKvi Awj -Mwj ceZ-wUj v me Zvi tPbv | KfZw` b afi KvR Ki tQ tm gv÷vi` vdi
mft½ |
GfZvUv c_ tcmi t`q hLb AZj`vi tWivq DVtjv ZLb kixii me kw³ thb tkl | GfZv
mvgvb`fZB GfZvUv KvšÍ tm AvfM KLfbv teva Kti wb | Zte Gevi B ev Ggb ntj v tKb? gb!
bwK gw`-c tKvbUv`vqx?`vqx thB tnvK me` tL me e`_vtZv Gfm efbKB Rfov nq!
cvnvtoi l cfi DPzgvPvi l cfi AZj`vi Ni | Aek` GUvfk wK Ni ej v hvq bv, GfK Avmxdiv
etj tWiv | Zviv wewföi tQtj iv GLvfb Gfm _vfk gvfs gvfs | DPzgvPvi l ci tQv/E cvwLi bxo
ej v hvq | Ni ej fZ GKUvB Avi GKUv evi v`v | evi v`vq KwobR tetq dUš-AwKw Stj AvfQ |
wbtp ZvKvtj tPvL cto bvi tKj, mcvix, wkixl Avfiv bvbvb MvtQi NY R½j | cvnvo _tj v Mx`š
l el Rvj xb j Zv l Nb AvMvQvq cwi cY® Avfiv bxtP iv`vi tj vK Pj vPj t` Lv hvq | `fi b`xtZ
tbrvzi Kti AvfQ Rvnr | `xN®MvtQi mwii i dvK w` t`q tPvL cto AveQvq bxj mgy`q Avkv ewkv
iv`v-nwqtq hvq cvnvto | AZj`vi Av`vbi Avtkcvfk Rb emwZ Lp GKUv tbB | Kvi Y GLvfb
ch®B cwb cvl qv hvq Ggb mftZR cwbi Si Yv tbB | hv GKUv AvfQ tmUv t`fK cwmb cto gš
MwZfZ | AfbKuv el®tkl ntq hvevi ci Qv` t`fK thgb Mv-Qvov avivq cwmb Movq tmfvte |
AZj`v tRfb efbSB Ggb GKUv RvqMv tetQ wbtqtQb ZvtZ tKvb mft` n tbB | cvnvtoi H w` KUv
Rg Pftl i Rb` tcvovbv ntqtQ | ayyajj i cšt` thb | GKUv MvQl tbB tmLvfb me cfo tkl |
wKQy` tbi gta`B meR dmtj fti hvte RvqMvUv |
AZj`vfk wK GLb tWivq cvl qv hvte? wZwb bv _vKtj l tKD bv tKD _vKte | GgbB i wZ | gb
tetq wbtktā l cfi DfV Gtjv Avmxd | AZj`v ZLb NfiB wQtj b | evi v`vi Ab` gv_vq
tKti wmtbi Pjtj v Rvuj t`q ivbwe Ki tQb wZwb | Avmxt`di w` tK wcv tdiv A_P l i w` tK bv ZvKtqB
ej tj b, Gtj Zvntj !
Avmxd gfb gfb GKUv AevK ntj v | Zvi w` tK bv ZvKtqB AZj`v wK Kti efbS tdj tj v th tm
GftmQ! ZZxq bqb AvfQ bwK?
tKb, Awig wK tewk t` ix Kti tdtj wQ AZj`v?
Zv bv, Zte! wZwb Gevi l i w` tK wdi t`j b, nwm nwm gftL ej tj b, fvetQv wK Kti efbSj vg th

Zing GtmQv?

Uy AfbKuv Zv-B|

Avti fvB GUv eStZ tMvbn aiZ nqub ev ZZxq bqbl j vMmb| GB th GLvfb Gtm t`L|
ivbve Nti i mvgfb thLvfb PufPi tNivUv t`l qv wQj tmLvfb GKUv tQvÆ Rvbj v gZv tKtUQb
wZvb, thb l w`K t`tK cvnvtoi Dtëv ct` tKD GLvfb Gtj l wZvb t`Lz cvb, AvtM Rvbj vUv
wQj bv B`mbs KvUv ntqtQ|

tZv tZvgvK l B`i t`tK AvmtZ t`tLB wPt b tdjt wQ| tZvgvK t`tL AvR gtb tFZt l tKgb
thb GK Avtj vob ntj v| i ex`bv`i tmB MvUv gtb cto tMj N

Om`U D`vm nvl hvi gZ Dto tZvgvi DEix,

KtYqZvgvi KõPovi gÄix \

Zi`Y nvmi Avotj tKvb Av`b XvKv iq---

G wK tMv we`sq!

A`i tZvgvi tMvcb ivtLv tKvb ZtY|õ

AZj `v Ggb| ZvK nVr t`Ltj weceæ fvetZ Kó nq, gtb nq thb Kwe| K_vq K_vq Kve`
KtQb, Mvb KtQb| wKQY ci cõq nVrB AZj `v cKæKtj b, õAv`Qv Avmxd, KLtbn tKvbn
tgtq tZvgvi t`cõg cto w? Ggb tPniv tZvgvi, Agb eo eo my`i tPvL, Gtj vtgtj v Pj
t`Ltj tZv th tKvbn tgtq...!

õAZj `v tZvgvi AvR wK ntqtQ ej tZv? Gme ej tQv tKb? tKv_vq Avgv`i KvRi K_v wKQz
i btev Zv bv|õ

AZj `v thb Avmtdi tFZiUv t`Lz cvt`Qb| ZvB Gfvte Avmtdi Gwotq hvevi tPón|

Avti, l me tZv ej tevB, ZvB etj wK Ab` wKQzej v wbt l a Avgv`i !

Ab` wK ej te SUCU etj tdj, tZvgvi ivbvi NtjY Avgvi w`t` PwMtq DtvQ Avig GLb Lvtev|
cm½Uv Nwtq w`tZ tcti `w`j vMtQ AfbKuv|

ZvB etj v, tmRb` tZvgvi gLuv Ggb i Ktbn t`Lv`Q? Avig fvej vg emmo t`tK Gtj A_P...!

bvn& Ggw! ct` AvmtZ AfbK aKj tMj | tMvmj Kt l tLq Avig GLb GKUv Uvbn Ngy t`e,
Zvntj B t`Lte me wK ntq tMtQ| KtZw`b th NgyB bv gtb gtb ej tj v tm|

tm Ngy l | Zte GB GKUv ivZB mgq cvte| Avi wK Avgiv Ntgevvi mgq cvtev?

Zvi gvtb AvZj `v, Gw`tK me `Zwi? Avmtdi tPvL PK&PK&KtQ GLb|

`Zwi etj v wK! Avgiv m`úY`cõZ GLb, i ayGKUv Bkvivi Atc`lv m`æZ Kvj ivtZB...| A`k`i
me cõZ| AvvKvb t`wqWI cõZ| Avgivl cõZ| GLb i aymt½tZi Atc`lv|

mt½ mt½ Avmtdi Ngy tKv_vq Dte tMj | Nb Nb wbtKj m wbtZ `vKj | thb Bw½Z tctj GLbB
Swctq cotē|

Zing GLb GKUztió bvl | Avgvi ivbve tkl tLq Ngytq co|

Avgvi GLb Avi Ngy Avmte bv |

Avti fvB G AfbK eo tLj v| GLvfb m`úY`kvixwi K l gvbwmK cõwZi `iKvi AvtQ| Zing
Ngytq wKQY vektg bvl | NÈv `ywtbtKi gta`B wvwtj k, w`xZk l iv Pjt Avmte| ZLb bv
nq AvvKvb c`vUv wbtq mevB vgtj Avtj vPbv Kiv hvte| Avmtdi hLb Ngy fv0tj v ZLb

ga`ivZ tcmi tMtQ| Nti i gta` cõxtci Avtj v tRtj AZj `v, wvwtj k, w`xZk`v, mgxi
Avtj vPbv KtQ wvPz`ti |

Prcv DfĒRbvq mgxi ejj , A⁻γMvi j tU!

nūv, tKb?

~v-~v Av-Av, GZw b thb GB w bUvi A⁺c¶|v⁺ZB wQj vg| Avgiv thb Avgv⁻ i cĀZ I⁺ i Kiv Ab⁻vq AZ⁻vPv⁺i i cĀZev⁻ Ki⁺tZ bv cwī tmRb⁻ A⁻;⁻AvBb K⁺i I iv G⁺t⁻ kxq⁺t⁻ i A⁻;⁻ivLv wbl × K⁺i tQ| w⁺t⁻ k t⁻ t⁻K Avmv wP⁺t⁻ Rvcvbx wKsev AvmdKvbiVl A⁻;⁻enb Ki⁺tZ cvi te GgbwK G⁺t⁻ kx G⁻vs⁺tj v BwŪqvbiVl wKŠ⁻ Avgiv cvi e bv, kayAvgiv |

wK etj wQm, GZKvj ~\$Mj vi ivB wQj Avgv⁻ i ~yGKUv A⁺t⁻ j⁻ Dm| Gevi A⁻;⁻nv⁺Z AvmK | A⁺t⁻ j⁻ eovB I⁺ i I⁺ t⁻ Lw⁻Q! Kx f⁻vte I⁺ i ~n⁻ v⁻ t⁻ i A⁺t⁻ j⁻ bj XwK⁺tq w⁺ tZ nq ... |

Avmxd D⁺v wbtktā I⁺ i I⁺ i cv⁺tk wM⁺tq em⁺tj v Ges Mfxi m⁺i ejj , I iv Avm⁺tj Avgv⁻ i fq K⁺i ZvB GZ AvBb |

mevB Av⁺tj vPbv ~wg⁺tq ZvKvj I i w⁺ tK | g⁺tL tKv⁺tbv K⁻v bv etj tP⁺vL tP⁺vL i⁺ t⁻ f⁻ Ov wewbgq n⁺tj v mevi m⁺ t⁺ 1/2 | AZj ~v ej t⁺ j b, ŌAvmxd D⁺v wQm? f⁻v⁺tj vB n⁺tq⁺Q | Ō

Avgv⁺ K WwKj v bv tKb?

ZB Ggb Amn⁺v⁺q⁺i g⁺tZv Ngw⁻Qw⁺ th WwK⁺tZ B⁺t⁻ Q Ki⁺ t⁺ j v bv |

Avi ZvQrov...! ejj mgxi |

ZvQrov wK?

Zw⁺g N⁺t⁺gi g⁺tā⁻ Ku⁻ tZw⁺Qj v Avmxd f⁻vB!

Avmxd f⁻x⁻ Y wee⁻Z teva Ki⁺ t⁺ j v, Ō wK ewj m ZvB nq bv wK? Ō mgx⁺ i i KvbUv Av⁻Qv K⁺i tU⁺tb w⁺ tZ B⁺t⁻ Q Ki⁺ wQj Avm⁺ t⁺ di |

ŌAv⁺ti I me ev⁻ t⁻ | wece⁻iv KL⁺tbv Ku⁺ t⁻ bv | Ō

ew⁺P⁺t⁺ j b AZj ~v | Zte Avm⁺ t⁺ di t⁻ fZ⁺ti th GKUv So Pj tQ wZwb e⁺ s⁺ tZ t⁻ c⁺ i wQ⁺ t⁺ j b wKB | Avevi Av⁺ t⁺ j vPbvq w⁺ d⁺ t⁺ i t⁺ M⁺ t⁺ j b wZwb | Avm⁺ t⁺ di Rb⁻ GKUz wi w⁻ fD Ki⁺ t⁺ j b, Avgv⁻ i c⁺ t⁺ b n⁺ t⁺ j v t⁺ MvUv P⁺ A⁺ M⁺ g kni⁺ t⁺ K GKB w⁺ t⁺ b ~Lj Ki⁺ t⁺ Z n⁺ te I⁺ i nvZ t⁻ t⁻ K, tKv⁺tbv mgq t⁻ l qv hv⁺ te bv I⁺ i t⁺ K |

GKB w⁺ t⁺ b?

nūv, gvōvi c⁻ v⁻ b tmf⁻ v⁻ te Kiv n⁺ t⁺ q⁺ t⁺ Q |

mevi Av⁺ t⁺ M th K⁺ i B tnvK tRj vi kw³ tK⁻ a⁻ c⁺ wj k j vB⁺ t⁺ bi A⁻ γMviUv ~Lj Kiv n⁺ te | Zvici G⁺ t⁺ K G⁺ t⁺ K ~Lj Kiv n⁺ te tRj Lvbv, Bw⁻ u⁻ wi qvj e⁻ v⁻ sK, ~v⁻ bv, tKvU⁺ K⁻ vPwi me me⁻ wKQz | Agiv hvi Av⁺ wQ Zv⁻ i⁺ t⁺ K PviUv M⁺ t⁺ c f⁻ vM Kiv n⁺ t⁺ q⁺ t⁺ Q | Avgv⁻ i Aw⁻ fhvb i i⁻ n⁺ te ivZ 12Uv t⁻ t⁻ K | M⁺ c-1 hv⁺ te c⁺ wj k j vB⁺ t⁺ bi A⁻ γMvi ~Lj Ki⁺ t⁺ Z | M⁺ c-2 hv⁺ te Aw⁻ wj qvix t⁻ d⁻ v m⁺ c⁺ Avg⁺ t⁺ x⁺ t⁺ Z A⁻ f⁻ w⁺ gwj Uvi x K⁻ v⁺ t⁺ c | M⁺ c-3 GKB mg⁺ t⁺ q t⁻ c⁺ Qv⁺ te tUw⁺ j t⁻ d⁻ vb feb a⁻ v⁻ sk Ki⁺ t⁺ Z | thb Zr⁺ ¶| bvr I iv tKv⁺tbv tUw⁺ j t⁻ d⁻ vb-tUw⁺ j M⁺ g Ki⁺ t⁺ Z bv cv⁺ t⁺ i | Avi M⁺ c-4? M⁺ c- 4 wK Ki⁺ te ej t⁺ Zv mgxi ! t⁻ wL tZvi ey⁻ x tKgb?

mgxi c⁺ t⁺ q Zr⁺ ¶| bvr DĒi w⁻ j , evKx ~v⁺ t⁺ K tU⁺ b j vBb | M⁺ c-4 tU⁺ b j vB⁺ t⁺ bi w⁻ me⁻ vi Z⁺ t⁺ j t⁻ d⁻ j te | wng⁻ si ~v I i w⁻ cV Pvc⁻ to w⁺ t⁺ q ej t⁺ j b, mvev⁻ m teUv! GB bv n⁺ t⁺ j te⁺ 1/2 fj w⁻ Uqvm⁺ Zvnt⁺ j mevB c⁺ ŪZ nI Kvj i⁺ v⁺ Zi Rb⁻ | tK tKvb M⁺ t⁺ c AvQ tR⁺ t⁺ b w⁺ b⁺ t⁺ q tmf⁻ v⁻ te c⁻ wZ bvl | Av⁻ v⁻ K⁻ v Bw⁻ A⁻ w⁻ b⁻ qvi tm hv⁺ te tUw⁺ j t⁻ d⁻ vb fe⁺ t⁺ bi Acv⁺ t⁺ i kv⁺ t⁺ b | Avgv⁻ i te⁺ 1/2 fj w⁻ Uqvm⁺ i th t⁻ cvk⁻ v Av⁺ t⁺ Q tm⁻ t⁺ j v mevB c⁺ i wbl , Acv⁺ t⁺ i kv⁺ t⁺ b H t⁻ cvk⁻ v KI Ri⁻ i x | KviY tZvgiv mevB Rv⁺ t⁺ bv I Uv tmv⁺ j Rvm⁺ i I

tcvkvfKi Av` tj ^Zix| Avi GKUv K_v, thUv metPfq Ri"ix - gb | gbtb `pc0ZÁ _vKtZ nte
th Avgiv cvi tev| Avgv` i tK cvi tZB nte|
Avmd ej tj v, evn&GtZv t` LuQ GtKevti Kg`vtÜv c`vb! Mf½ BwÄmbqwii s tUKwbK |
nte bv! kZ ntj | gv÷vi`v At½i gv÷vi Zvi c`vb| At½i gtZvB nte|

tZi

tmw` b wefKtj evi v`vq GKv GKvB Pv-Gi AvtqvRb vbtq etmfQ Rb R`vKvj b _gmb | c0Zw` b
GB mgfq Zvi m½ Pv cvi bi m½x nb Zvi `v`gx tgRi W`vbtqj _gmb| gv`S gv`S Ab` ewK
Amdmvi | Zv` i `xivi Ask tbb Zvi GB új z`j Kiv wU-cvU`Z| Rfbi GLv`b tKv`bv KvR
tbB, AvZ`q ev eÜzevÜe tKD tbB ZvB mgq KvUv`Z ivbve vbtq wZvb bv bv i Kg G. tcvitgE
Pj vb| Avi bZb bZb `v`i m0r m-G fiv Zvi GB wU-cvU`mwZ`Kvi A`_B GKUv AvtqvRb
eÜ!

wKŠ` B` wbs Zvi tKv`bv m½x tbB| W`vbtqj i GB PÆM`tg tcv0s nevi ci t`_tK Zv`K KLtbv
GKv GKv mÜv`tej vUv KvUv`Z nqwb| fvi Ze`l P GB `M0 | Ab`vb` Gj vKv t`_tK c0q wev`Qbve
RvqMvUv i i`tZ tm ev Zvi `v`gx `Rbvi Kv`ivi B c0t` i wQj bv weavq GLv`b Avmvi ci me
wKQß Amn` j vM`Zv| ZvB mÜvq W`vbtqj Zvi Amdmvm`Kv`ei AvÇv tdtj `x`K m½ w` Z| Zte
Kv`e ev Kv`iv ev0tZ cvU`_vKtj Zviv `v`gx `x`RtbB nvrRi ntZv tktl Avevi tKD
AmvgwRK ej tZ bv cvi | Zte B` wbs W`vbtqj i AvPvi AvPi tY A`bK cvi eZ0 GtmtQ| tmB
AvtMi W`vbtqj tK thb Avi L`R cvq bv Rb|

GK wgv`v m`n Zv` i m`fweK `v`cZ` Rxebavi`K c0q e` tj w` tqtQ|

PÆM`tg W`vbtqj i tcv0s nevi ci cvÄve t`_tK c`_tg Zviv Gtjv Kj KvZvq, tmLvb t`_tK
PÆM`tgi D`l` tK` w0gti Pto emv| ivZ bUvi w` tK w`-gviUv nvl ov e`Ri bXP t`_tK cvi nw`Qj |
e`Ri `ycv`k ewZ Rj` tQ| Rj` tQ b`xi `ß Zxi tN`ml | AÜKv`i wbtka b`x etq hv`Q|
iv`Zi AvKv`k Zvivi tgj v| me wgvj`q gtb nt`Q thb t`fwbm| RvnrR wWbvi tktl mevB hvi
hvi K`we`b wM`q k`q cotj | Rfbi GZ ZivvZv0 i`tZ th`Z Bt`Q Ki wQj bv| tm W`vbtqj tK
ej tj v, Pj v tW`K wM`q ewm | Lv0 t`_tK me wKQy`vi`Y j vM`Q, wK thb t`fwbm!

W`vbtqj wgv0 tntm ej tj v, t`fwbm`K L`e wgm Ki Q?

W`vbtqj i GB K_vq Zvi tPv`L c0q cvwb Gtm wM`tqWj , tQvU`tej vq t`fwbm Zviv wKQy` b wQj G
K_v wK wKŠ` GLb tm Avt`Š wK wgm Ki wQj H bMix`K! bv wK fvi Ze`l P GB w0R0 AÜKvi
Zvivfiv iv`Z b`xi | ci w` t`q t`f`m th`Z th`Z Zv`K L`R w0v`Qj - Lvc Lvl qv`bvi c0bvŠKi
tP0vq| tmw` b A`bK iv`Z Ngj`Z wM`tqWj K`we`b| ci w` b mKv`j D`v t`_tL Mv`W0vi P tctiv`Q
RvnrR| Gici `y`w` b at`i RvnrR Pj tj v e½t`cvmMi at`i | ZZxq w` b aj cnti D`Evj mgf`^hLb
RvnrR t`v½i Kij ZLtbv mKvj nqwb| t`fv`i Avtjv d`jtj t`Lv tMj w0Py cvnrtoi mwi |
cvnvo `tj v me mefR XvKv| Nb MvQ cvj vq Am`e m` i! RvnrR axti axti b`x`Z X`K cotj v|
Gfiv`e c0q wZb Pvi wKtj wgvUvi tF`Zi X`Ktj v| b`x tek c`m`-AvKvevKv wKŠ` cvwb GtKevti B
cvi`vi bq| tNvj v cvb`Z eo eo tXD nt`Q| Rb L`B AevK ntj v t`_tL th tmB cP`E tXDtqi
gv`S tQvU tQvU t`ŠKvi mwi | H we`kl t`ŠKvq Aa`Dj ½ Kv`j v gv`f`l iv | B D`Evj tXDtqi
gv`S| tek wij`v W` fiv`z`Z etm Av`Q| tXDtqi mv`_ mv`_ t`ŠKv GKevi | cti GKevi bXP
Pj hv`Q| Avi t`ŠKvi Av`ivxivi thb Avb`v` t`vj Lv`Q| wKQy` i wM`q RvnrR GKUv euK wbj

Avi tmB euK tctivZB t`Lv tmJ BstiR, divmx Avi gmkB RvntRi mwi | `xN°, `vg, tRwU
GKUv d-vMvd | mwi mwi cvg MvQ, Ges Zvi lcti Avevi cvno | ctZwU cvntoi Pevq GKUv
Kti evox Avi tmB evoxi AvObv Qfq GKUv K`vmi bv ev wkixl MvQ | Avtiv `fi Kqvki gZ bxj
cvntoi mwi | W`wbqtj etj wQj I i ctiB bmk evg |
cvntoi lcti i H ewo ,tjv RvntR _vKv Ae`vtZB Rfbi fvjtj tj tM wMqtj | Ges cti tm
fxlY Lwk ntqj GUv t`tL th H iKg GKUv ewoB Zvt` i _vKvi Rb` eivi` ntqQ Ges tmB
ewoi cvk w`tq etq Pti tQ GKUv SY |
i`iZ tek KtqKw` b tKtU wMqtj Zvi Ni tmQvtZ | Lp m` i Kti Ni tmQvtjv tm | GLvbKvi
cvntoi Xvtj AfbK bvg bv Rvbv Gkxq MvtQi gwtS t_vKvq t_vKvq dtU _vtK AwK | tmLvb
t`tK AwK Gtb Ute Sjij tq Rb mvrRtqQ Zvi eiv`v |
wKs` wKQv` b thZB Zvi gb Aw`i ntq DVtjv | GLvbKvi GB ctKwZK tmS` h°Qrov Avi Ggb
wKQv` tbB hv Rfbi gb KvotZ cvti | AveRvq fiv, wlv³ fviwgtbi A™Z MÜ, wlv³ gkv |
KxUcZt½ evox ,tjv fiv | fZ`iv thb ctq ee | fviZetlP Ab`vb` AAtj i t`tK GUv wQj
AfbUvB wv`Qbq` j ct_ ctZw` b Kj KvZvq WwK tMij l cvtmfj i Rb` wbfP Kitz nq tmB
cwmfjK wogvti i | ZvQrov GLvtb tZv ctqvRbxq wKQv` cvl qv hvq bv | ZvB tKvtbv wKQz H 15
w`tbi AAm dvi tq tMij B wec` |
gvtS gvtS GB Ae`v hLb ZvtK gvbwmKfvte Kvš-Kti tdj tZv ZLb Zviv b`xtZ teovtZ thZ |
GKUv j A eivi` wQj Zvt` i teovevi Rb` |
wKs` gvbfl i Rxeftb KLtbv KLtbv Ggb cwi w`wZ Gtm Dcw`Z nq hv Zvi Rxeftbi c`vUv`e` tj
w`tZ cvti | wKQv` tbi gta`B Avmv elKvtj i weivgnxb ewo Avi m`vZtmZ Avenvl qv Zvi Rxeft
wvltq Ztj wQj | ewo SitQ tZv SitQB | Ntii tdvi tFRv m`vZtmZ, t`qvtj i cvovi Ltm
covQj | GKw` b t`Ltjv eB-Gi Avj gwtZ ivLv Zvi wctq eB ,tjvi gj vU Lfj Lfj cotQ |
Amn`! Avi GK gnZ°GLvtb _vKtj gti hvte tm | ZvB wei³ ntq mvgxtK etj wQj Rb, tKb th
tZvgvtK Ggb GKUv RvqMvq tcvos w` j !
Pti v Kvj B tZvgvi GB A`w`-KvUvtbvi e`e`v KiwQ | ejj W`wbqtj |
wK fvte?
Kvj Avgvi GKUv U`j AvtQ, ZygI hv`Q mt½ |
U`j Uv tKv_vq?
KvQvKwQB ev` i evb vtgi GKUv RvqMvq |
Gi t`tK fvj gvtb wK, l Lvtb ewo nq bv!
nq, Zte Kg | Pti v bv, t`Lte tZvgvi fvj j vMte |
ciw` b mKvtj ev` ievtbi Dt`tk` j A PtiZ` ii` Kiti Zvi gtb ntjv Avtiv `Mg tKvtbv
Gj vKvq hv`Q W`vb | Zte j A wKQv` i thZB Rfbi aviYv e`tj tmj | GLvbKvi b`xi cwb
m`Q | AfbKw` b ci tm Ggb Mvp meR Uj Utj cwb t`Ltjv | cvntoi m`vUtv`bi cv`t`tk
b`xi mPQ cwb thb Av`tii cik eij tq w`tQ | GLvbKvi cvno ,tjv l %wP`gq tKvtbvUvi iO
tcvovgvl j vj , tKvtbvUv Kvtjv ev tKvtbvUv nj`vf Zvi lcti l ,tjv wQj AwK, dvb°Avi Nvtm
fiv | me wgtj tq Amvavi Y!
j tAi tWtK` wotq mvgxi tKvgi Rvotq ati Kvtbi KvtQ gL wbtq ej tjv, ab`ev` W`vb ! mwZ`B
Amvavi Y my` i !

Awig RvbZvg Ziq GUV cQ` Ki te| tZvgvK tZv Awig Rwb!
ev` ievtbi j A Umgvtj Zvt` i j A tlvzi Ki tZB l Lvbkvi `wqZcB Awdmvi wof GK j vtd
l cti Dtv Gtjv|

tK RvbZv GB evBk/Pweyk eQti i cYpVAtj` fiv Zi`Y wof Rftbi mewKQz Gtj vtdgtjv Kti
t`te!

wof fi Mvtqi iOUv gvLb aitYi nj t`tu, jvj tP aitYi bq| Mvp ev`vgx Pj , tPvL `tUv fxLY
D3/4j | tPnivq tKgb GKUv AgtbtvMx fve thUv fxLY AvKI tKtiwQj ZvtK|

tmevi ev`ievfb `w`b t`tK Ptj Gtj l wof Zvi gtbi GK tKvtY itq wMttqQj | Zte Zvi
tcQtb Le `vfwiek GKUv KviY wQj | Avi tmUv ntjv ev`ievfb BstiRt` l th NumU wQj tmLvfb
cBB j jnvB btgi Av`xevmxiv DcZ`vKv w`tq tbtg Gtm Avmrgb KiZ | tj dtUv`vE wof tK ZvB
`wqZi t`qv ntqQj `vbxq wKQyM`mb` wbtq l Lvfb Ae`vb Kivi | tePviv wof! GB GZ Kg
eqtm Ggb GK Mnxv R1/2tj KZ`tjv eeP gvbt l i mvt_ emevm Ki tZ l i tKgb bv Rwb j vtm!
l i KvQ t`tK GK aitYi AbtcfYv wbtqB Rb wdti GtmwQj | tmB wof Gi mvt_ th l i Gfvte
Aevi t`Lv ntq hvte fvteBwb Kl tlv|

ev`ievfb wK GK wlv³ gkvi Kvgto wof fi gviZK Rf ntj Ri`ix wfwEtZ ZvtK PAMg
nvmcvZvtj wbtq Avmv nq| tmLvfb `xNwPwKrmvi ci tm m`ntj l fxLY `p` _vKvq W`vb ZvtK
evoxZ wbtq Gtjv|

Rftbi ctq wbtm1/2 Rxeft wof fi Dcw`wZ thb gi`fwgtZ ewoi gZ ntq Gj | Zvt`i `Rbvi
KvtQB GKUv mvavi Y mgm`v wQj Avi tmUv ntjv GLvbKvi Avenvl qv| GB Gj vKvUv t`L tZ hZUv
my`i , _vKevi Rb`ZZUvB AbvtvMx| wof hLb GKUym`ntq DVtjv ZLb l i mvt_ Mí Ki tZ
emtj l AbM` K_v ej tZv| tmB K_vi gta` tKvb e`w³MZ welaq tB| t`k l ivRbwZ wbtq
mgvtj vPbv hw` l GKRb KZ`i Z Awig`Awdmvti i Avtj vP` welaq bq Zvi ci l G`tjv Nfti wdti
AvmZ evi evi | GKw`b tm ej j , Avgvt` l t`tki kmKt` i tKb mvgR`evt` i GB tdkv! GB
tdkvi ewj ntZ nq Avgvt` i l |

Rb ej tjv, GgbB hw` gtbv fve Zvntj tmbv Awdmvi bv ntq Ab` wKQyKi tZ cvi tZ |
Zv cvi Zvg! Zte Awg`Zv Awig GKv bv| Awig mevi K_v ej wQ| GUv Gt`i GK weKZ tdkv |
_vK bv Zviv Zvt`i gZ| l iv wkv`Z mf` RwiZ | Zvt`i ms`KwZ, Avb weAvtbi PPP Avgvt` l
tPtq Dbz eB Abp`z bq | Zvi ci l ewYtR`i QfZvq Gtm l t`i l ci Rfo emv! Atb`i
m`ct` i Avgvt` i GB tj vf wK tKvtbv mf` RwiZi cwi Pq enb Kti!

wK ej tQv wof, GUv wK tKvtbv ewK Awig` K_v!

`tULZ g`vg, Awig wbtRtK Ges AvcbvtK mvavi Y gvbj tftB K_vUv etj wQ|

Zyg fvi Zxqt` i tK hZUv mf` ej Avgvi wKšyZZUv gtb nq bv| GB t`L, l t`i GB Bsti Rx
cwil KvUv, GLvfb GKRb e`v`v cvl, cvl x PvB weAvctb wj tL tQ, 0...She must be very Fair,
vergin... Dowry required Rs. 15000.0 Gfvte hviv cKvtk` wetai wewbgtq UvKv Pvq;
Gt` i tK tKvtbv fveB mf` AvaybK ej v hvq bv| wetaUv thb GLvfb H tqtqUvi B ctqvRb| ZvB
ZvtK UvKv w`tZ nte| cj`l Uvi thb `xi tKvtbv ctqvRb tB| bvi xi GB Aegvbbv tKvtbv mf`
RwiZi cwi Pq bv wof! Gi Mfxti wMtg hw` fve Zvntj t`L tZ cvte Avi GK A_`

wof Le AvMh wbtq RvbZv Pvq, 0 tmUv wK?0 bvi xev`xt` i wtk`tY wof fi Le tKŠZnj |

ej tj bv wgtj tevSvB thZ bv | wof wotgtl B cw wPZ cw_exUvi MwE AtbK ewotq w`tz cvti |
I i AKcUZv Avevi KLtbv KLtbv wki x mj f D`vmbZv fxLY AvKI P KtiwQj ZvtK | Zte wK
W`wbtaj B wK! bv, wofk Zvi fvj tj tMtQ Zvi GKUv wetkl KviYI AtQ | Rb ht_o my`ix
Ges hvf`i mvf_ Zvi mvgvb` cw Pq AvtQ ev ctqB t`Lv nq Ggb cj`tl iv bvbv fvt ZvtK Q`z
tcg wote`b Kti tQ ev bvbv fvt m`i etj ckw`-tMtqtQ hw`l tmUvI tcg wote`tbi B bvgvš-
i | Nvi tq tcvPq H GKB RvqMvq hvi mgwB | wKš` Amy` wofk tm GZ t`Lfvj Kti tQ, tm
wKš` KLtbv Zvi mvf_ l fvt K_v etj w | Zvi ZvKvbtvi f`x wQj mnR`vfweK | I i wetkl
tKvb tqt eUj tbB | Zvi ci l GZ wovj BZv, tKb? tm Zvi em-Gi`x etj! ZvB mgeqmx
GKRb bixi ctZ me AvKI P tm tPt tMtQ? tKD tKD th tPt hvq bv Zv bq wKš` Zvi ci l
tevSv hvq, Zvt`i PvnbtZ GKUv g`Zv`vtK | wKš` G thb Ab` avZtZ Mov gvbj | GZUv mgq
ZvtK Rb w`tqt A_P tm GKevi l ctcvR Kij v bv | Rb tKv_vq AcgwBZ teva Kite Zv bv
dj ntj v Dt`ev | tm Zvi ctZ Avtiv AvKI P teva KiwQj | Rbt`i`fveB Ggb, tKD Zvi tctg
ctotQ t`Lj B ZvtK tm AcQ` Ki tZ`i i` Kti |

Ptj hvevi mgq wof hLb Zvi nvZ P`eb Kti w`vq wbj, ZLbB Rb ctivcvi wovDZ ntqQj th
Zvi ctZ wof i tKvbtv AvKj Zv tbB | GtKv tB tmŠRb` P`b | tVtU Avšwi K nvm Sij tq nvZ
tbt w`vq e`vm!

A_P Rbt`i gtb nwQj t`sto wMtq I i cvtk cvtk nuU | wRtc Pto l tK tctQ t`q wogvi NvU
chš` tm Rvtb Gme Zvi e`w³tZt mvf_ hvq bv | Zvntj wK wbtmsM`vKvi Avk^{1/4} l tK Ggb
Kti tQ! W`wbtaj wK Zvi gtb tFZt i GB fvOPt i Lei Rvtb! Rvbevi K_v bv | wof Ptj
hvevi ci Rb ZvtK Avtiv AvKto`vKtZ tPtqtQ | l tK KLtbv dwK t`qwb tm | nuv GUv wK,
Rbt`i nqtZv wofk fvj v j vMtZv wKš` W`wbtaj tK tm fvj vevtm |

Awdtm tgRi W`wbtaj GKUv wPwi l ci Kcvj fur tdj Zwikta AvtQ | tj dtUv`vE wof i
ti wRMtbbk tj Uvi | Zvntj Zvi m`nUv Agj K ev wgv`v bv | wKš` W`wbtaj wK fvt Rbt`i
tFZiUv cto tdj j? cto tdj vUv Lp mnR KviY, Zvi gw`f`x me mgq`vtK Rb | GUv wK,
W`wbtaj fxLY ctRwvf | ZvB B`wbs Zvi e`envi thb me f`Zv eRŠ Kti tQ |
Gw`tK GgwbtZ Zvi gb tgRvR Lvivc Zvi l ct l tMvtq`v wfvM t`tK GKUv evZ P GtmtQ |
tbulFiv bwK Zvt`i w`t`x msMwZ nt`Q | hw`l Zviv wKQz Ki tZ cvite bv, Zvi ci l mZK[©]
ntZ nte |

tPŠi

ivZi GK chi ZLb tcvitq tMtQ | mevB Mfxi Ntg AtPZb | wJ vi Pvi w`tK wNti`vKv wki xl
MvtQi gvtS`g_tg gwZ P gtv`wotq AvtQ cwj k j vBb A`yMvi | GB A`yMvi`Lj Ki tZ
Avmv`j Uvi tBZZj w`t`Qb gvóvi Ő`v A`P gvóvi`v mhšmb | M`c l qvfb me wgvj tq w`k cqwl k
Rb Zviv | GLvfb cwj k`tj v msL`vq AtbK ZvB Rbej GKUy tekxB`i Kvi | GLb fvj vq
fvj vq c`vb gZ me wKQyntj B nq |
Pvi w`tK e`Kavix chix`wotq cvniv w`t`Q cwj k j vBb A`yMvi |
`j tBZvi BwštZ`j Uv axti axti wJ vi cv`t`k ati Pvi w`tK Qwotq cotj v | hvi hvi Ae`vb
wotq Atc`vq i Btj v AmgtYi |

A⁻gMv^ti i iv^tZi c^hix ivB^tdj nv^tZ mRvM `w^o tg^tj j 9 ivL^tQ tmB cvn^vtoi Xvj Qw^otq bx^tP Nb AÜKv^ti i w^tKI | nVv cvn^vtoi Xv^tj thLv^tb nj^j MvQ ev Uvi gwⁱ Kcv^E-G fiv tmLv^b t⁻tK wK thb lctⁱi w^tK Dt^v Avm^tZ tUi tcj c^hix| AÜKv^ti i g^ta^l t⁻L^tZ tcj wU wU cv^tq wK thb Gw^tK GwM^tq Avm^tQ| gvby| bv tZv! GZ iv^tZ gvby| Avm^te tKvb `t^tL! w^tR^tK c^teva t⁻q chix| tkqvj ev Ab^o tKv^tbv eb^o c^hix n^tZ cv^ti | Z^te hš^tlv hw^o wⁿsm^o nq! wKQy GKUv e⁻e⁻v w^tZ nq| e^oqvUv AvR Avevi n^woqv tL^tq Av^tm^wtZv wWDw^Ui Av^tM! e⁻vUv e⁻tⁱ w^ogvi Nv^tUi lLv^tb evRv^ti i GK t^gt^qt^Qt^ji cvj vq c^to^tQ| tmLv^b t⁻tKB tmw⁻b n^woqv tL^tq wWDw^UtZ G^tm^UQj | l i fve mve t⁻tL Kvi YUv a^tl tdj tZB cv R^wo^tq ai^tj v ej^tj v, Bb^t-úⁱ m^vtⁱ i Kv^tb w⁻m bv f^vB, Avi KL^tbv Ggb n^te bv| Z^te AvR Avevi n^tq^tQ e^tj B^tZv g^tb n^tj v| iv^tZi tej vq l hLb wWDw^UtZ G^tj v tKgb thb GKUv MÜ j vM^tj v bv^tK| MÜUv A^tPbv bq, Z^wo bv n^tq hvq bv| GB e⁻vUv^tK w^Rt⁻Ám K^ti wK tKv^tbv j v^f n^te? Zvi ci l Wv^tK^tj v tm, e^oqv, G⁻B e^oqv..! tK...? tK Wv^tK...?

Av^tl teUv Av^wg!

GZ 9^tY úm Av^tm Zvi, wK, wK n^tq^tQ?

n^vtⁱ e^oqv, tKv^tbv k^a i b^tZ tc^wj ?

tm AÜKv^ti i g^ta^o Zxe^o `w^o tg^tj wKQ 9^tY Z^wnk^tq t⁻tK R^wo^tq hv^l qv K^tú ej^tj v, w^Pš⁻ Kwi m bv, tkqvj tUqvj wKQy n^te|

`j e⁻vUv!

k^tá i Drm^Uv Avi GKUyKv^tQ Avm^tZB tm hv⁻ Lj, Zv^tZ tm h^t-ó AevK n^tj v| bx^t t⁻tK cvj k j vBb A⁻gMv^ti i iv⁻v^atⁱ Kviv thb GwM^tq Avm^tQ G-w^tK| Kviv Giv? `t t⁻tK Zv^t l tcvkvK Ges nv^Uvi f^lx mvgwi K ewⁿbxi t^jv^tK^t i gZB g^tb n^t“Q| mvgwi K ewⁿbxi t^jvK bv tZv? Zvⁿt^j G^tZv iv^tZ tKv^tbv Bbdi^tgkb bv w⁻tq Gw^tK Avm^tQ th! KLB th wK K^ti Giv! GZ iv^tZ Kx KvR cot^j v l^t i!

GB gv⁻qv t⁻L! t⁻L! cv^tk GKUz A⁻fi `w^otq wSg^tZ vKv gv⁻qv^tK K⁻vUv ej^tZ hv^te GiB g^ta^o tKv^tbv K⁻v ej^{vi} m^th^vM bv w⁻tqB tc^Qb t⁻tK Sw^wctq c^o `B c^hix^tK j 9^t“ K^ti w⁻wj Qo^tj v AZj | mv^t- mv^t-B gw^UtZ j v^Ut^q cot^j v `Rb| nVv M^wj i k^tá Zr⁹lv^r ivB^tdj nv^tZ c⁻Z nq Ab^o c^hixiv| GiB g^ta^o tmw^wb a^tib AZj `v ÓBbw^Kj ve w^R>`vev`! Ges Zvi ciciB mevB GK m^t½ Rqa^Ywb w⁻j Ń ÓBbw^Kj ve w^R>`vev`! wece `xNR^wie trvK!Ó

Zi“Y⁻v wdm^wdm K^ti ej^tj b, GLb t^mv^Mvb t⁻l qv wK wK n^tj v? l iv Av^tiv mRvM n^tq DV^te bv! l^t i^tK Avg^v i Aw⁻Z; m⁻c^tK^oRvbvb t⁻qvUv Avg^v i GB Av^t-v^j t^{bi} GKUv cvU^o Avi Avgiv^tZv m^vaviY t^Pvi WvKvZ bv Zi“Y⁻v th iv^tZi Av^vtⁱ w^otk^tá A⁻gMvi j^U K^ti cvj v^te! GRb⁻l Rvbvb t⁻qvUv Ri“ix| GUv l^t i^tK Rvb^tZ n^te th, DB Avi ÓBw^Uqv^b wi cv^wj K Av^wg^o AiMvbBRW evB mh^omb|

Rn^ti i K⁻v tkl n^l qvi Av^tMB Ave^tiv w^Uj vi Pvi w⁻tK Ae⁻vb t^oqv mevB GK m^t½ AMwYZ K^tÉ Rqa^Ywb DV^tj v Óe^t- gvZi g^o Bbw^Kj ve w^R>`vev`! mvg^tR⁻ev⁻ wbcvZ hvK!Ó

Mvav! GUv tKv^tbv ó^tUwR n^tj v? w⁻wj K^ti `vUv M^w“t^gl t^ot^j GLb t^mv^Mvb a^ti^tQ! Avg^v i Kv^tQ wK GZ A⁻; Av^tQ bw^K th l iv GLb mevB w^gt^j Avg^v i lci Sw^wctq cot^j c^hZ^tiva Ki^tZ cvⁱtev? wei^w³ S^ti c^o Zi^Y-vi K^tÉ|

Gw` tK NUBvi AvKw`\$KZvq A`yMvtii chixiv nZe`cntq cto| nVvr wi fj evtii MR® Avi tmB
mvt_ GK m½ GZ, tjv KÉ`↑ tRtM lVvq lLvfb cñivq _vKv Ab`vb` cñixt`i gta` GK
AvZt½i tXD etq tMj | Zviv fvetjv thb Pviw`K t_tK kZ kZ AvµgYKvix GvMtg AvmtQ
Zvt`i w` tK| Zviv mevB wewi sGi DĒi w` tKi eviv`vq Rtov ntjv| A`yMvtii Avdmvi Bb Pvr®
Avevi tm ivtZ Avtmb| GLb Zviv wK Kite! g`vqv bvtgi MvWθv mš bvtgi MvW\$K tWtK wdm
wdm Kti ej tjv, Giv tZv gtb nq AtbK gvbj!

nñv k LvfbK tZv nteB| Avl qvR`i tbtZv ZvB gtb nq| Avi gtb nt`Q mevi nvtZB A`;AvtQ|
Gt`i mvt_ wef`tnx gM ev mvl Zvj ivl _vKtZ cvti |

I ti eev I t`i Zxtl tZv Avevi weI tgkvfbv _vtK, j vMtg B tkl!

Giv wK Avgvt`i tK Pvi cvk t_tK wNtI tdtj tQ?

bv, fvtjv Ktl tPtq t`L, GB w` KUvq gvfb GB DĒi w` KUvq KvDtK t`Lv hv`Q bv|

Ptjv, Zvntj mevB Avgiv GB c_ atIB QfU temtq cwv, Zvntj wθB l iv Avgvt`i Avi wKQy
ej te bv|

I t`i l fvtē cvj vtZ t`tL Rni Avevi ejj, t`Ljv Zi`b`v, Avgiv wKŠ` t`j wlk-cqwlk
Rtbi tenk bv| wKŠ` ivtZi w`l`äZv tf` Kti lB tmwvb kZfvM tenk SsKvti a`wbZ
nl qvtZB l iv wKŠ` Gfvtē wbtgtl tKv_vq QfU cvj vtjv Zvi Avi tKvfbv wK tbb| A_P wPšv-
Ki, msL`vq l iv wKŠ` tenk-B wQj |

ZB hZB hv³ t`Lvm bv tKb, wKQyhv³ Avgvi l AvtQ| tmUv GLb ej tev bv| Pj, l cti Dw|

Zte th hv³B t`Lvl hv`ttt t`ktcg Avi Avšwi KZvB ntjv metPtq eo K_v|

wKQvttYi gta`B gv`vi`v mn tQvU tQvU `j _tjvi mevB GtK GtK Gtm Rtov ntjv| tPvtLi
Bkvi vq GK`j Ae`vb wbj cvj k jvBtbi Pvicvfk| Ab` GK`j QfU tMj g`vMwRb i`tgi
DtI tK`| A`;PvB, cθi A`;PvB Zvt`i |

m½ wbtq Avmv eo eo nvZbx tCvvtZ j vMtg v AZj l Ab`iv g`vMwRb Nti i k³ Zvjv _tj vtZ|
nvZjoi eR`KwY AvNvtZ GtK GtK Ltj thtZ j vMj kZvāxi mvgR`evt`i wPy etK wbtq Stj
_vKv me Zvjv| Zvici, Zvici tPvtLi mvgtb DtbwPZ ntjv ewK cvj tki A`;fvŪvi! mevB
t`Ltg kZ kZ ivBtdj | GKw bq, `fUv bq, kZ kZ cvj k g`vt`w ivBtdj | tmB m½
AmsL` wi fj evi Avi KvZR| Zvici mevi tmwK DtĒRbv! D`Qvfm thb tdtU cotZ PvBtQ
ū`q! G, tjv GLb me Zvt`i!

Avbft` Mtyk wgt Rwo tq ai tj b eŪz l tbZv mh`mbtK|

Mtyk mgq tbB nvtZ tenk, GLbB ivBtdj Kxfvte Pvj vtZ nq wktL wbtZ nte mevBtK|

Mtyk`v cŪq m½ m½ cvj tki gvt`w ivBtdj Kxfvte Pvj vtZ nq Zv nvtZ-Kj tg tevSvtZ
mevBtK ZLbB cŪZ ntZ ej tj b|

tKv`úwv dj Bb!

m½ m½ mevB tmvRv ntq `wovtjv mvgwi K Kvq`vq|
tj wv!

mevB KvZR fti wbj wR wR ivBtdtj N

GBg!

mevB j` w`i Ki tjv AvKvtki w` tK|

GŪ dvqvi!

Ges cōq m½ m½ cPĒ kĕā tMvUv kni UvB eyS tKĕc DVtj v | Gfvte GKevi , `jevi , wZbevi |
GK Zi dv gvi tLĕq tLĕq RmZi tgi“ Ê AvR cōq tft0 ctoĕQ | AvR cvĕv gvi w ĕq kZ etĕP
Ng t_ĕK Zvĕ i Rwmĕq w ĕZ nĕ | eyStq w ĕZ nĕ BstĕR AcivĕRq bq | msNexfvte AvNvZ
KiĕZ cviĕj Zvĕ i l B wĕt_ k w³ i `ĕK aĕj vq wĕmĕq t` qv tKvĕbv Kómva“ KvR bq |

GKB ivĕZ GKB mgĕq Ab` w ĕK hĕ wĕt`ĕni Ab`Zg tbZv wbgĕ tĕbi tbZĕZi M^c-2 tMĕQ
Aw wj qwi tdm^oAvĕiĕZ | AZj `v AvmĕdĕK Zvi M^cĕ wĕZ PvBĕj l wbgĕ`v ejĕj b, l
Avĕvĕ i M^cĕ _vKĕ | l Lvĕb tj vK Kg ZvB GKUy` ĩ Kg^oev mĕthvMx Pw`Qĕj b wZwb | Avmĕd l
ZvB wbgĕ tĕbi m½B tMj | Mfxi ivZ Pvi w ĕK i bkvb wbieZv | GK bvMvĕto wSuwSuĕcvKv
WvKvi kĕ | GB kĕUv tek KvĕR tj tMĕQ | hĕ Kgvĕĕ i wU wU cvĕq GwMĕq AvmUv Avĕiv
mnR l wbieĕĕĕiĕQ | mevB hvi hvi Ae`vb wĕtĕQ, tKvĕĕ ĕK thb GK SuK ev`j Gĕm gv_vi
l ci w ĕq Dĕo tMj | hĕ wĕt`ĕni KgvĕS wj Wvi Amxg `p fvĕĕZ GwMĕq tMĕj b Avĕiĕ xi
w ĕK |

ZvĕK t`ĕL KZĕ i Z A`avix cĕix DPĕ`ĕi wĕw Uwi Awdmvi tĕte gwĕĕZ kĕ Kĕi cv VĕK
m`vj U w`j Ges cōq m½ m½B Zvi w ĕK wj Pvj vĕj b Amxg | wĕtĕĕ l B cĕix tk l |
MwWĕĕK cĕo thĕZ t`ĕL mevB GKB m½ Pvi w K t_ĕK mgĕZ Kĕĕi ũskvi Zj j , ŐBbwKj ve
wR`vev` ! mvgĕR`ev` wbcvZ hvK!Ő

GB ũvĕi cĕivi Z ewK `mwĕKiv cōq m½ m½B A`nvĕZ QĕU Gĕj v | wbgĕ tmb GKB MwĕZ
wĕj Qĕĕj b | tmLvĕb j wUĕq cotjv wZb Rb, evKxiv G t`ĕL fq tĕq wĕo-tKĕU cvj vĕj v |
l ĕ i l fvte cvj vĕZ t`ĕL mgxi nvmĕZ nvmĕZ ejĕj v, l iv nqĕZv Pvkwi KiĕZ Gĕm Rĕb
w ĕZ c`Z wQj bv , ZvB bv Avmĕd fvB!

i ayPvkwi i LwZĕi B Rĕb t`qv hvq bv; tmRb` j vĕM bwĕi Uvb | tmB Uvb l ĕ l tKv_vq ej !
Aw wj qwi tdm^oAvĕiĕi cvĕkB mvĕRĕ tgRi W`wĕtĕj _gmĕbi tKvqvUĕ | wi fvj evi nvĕZ
SwĕZ wbgĕ`v l Avmĕd Gĕm Ae`vb wĕj tKvqvUĕi i gj dUĕKi `ycvĕk | tKD tewĕq Avmvi
mvĕ_ mvĕ_ thb cĕZnZ KiĕZ cvĕi |

tgRi W`wĕtĕj i ĕ Rĕbi AvR Ng AvmUj bv wKQĕZB | W`vb B`wbs Zvi mvĕ_ fxY i`p
AvPiY KiĕQ | Ggb Pjĕj Avi KZw`b GB `vacZ` mĕcK^oUwĕĕq ivLv mĕfe nĕ, l bwj MW
tbvR | W`vb AvR l i GK mnKg^oeũi evox t_ĕK wWvi tĕĕl wĕĕiĕQ ivZ Kĕi | Avi metĕq th
wĕl qUv RĕĕK tewK AevK KĕiĕQ tmUv nĕj v, W`wĕtĕj l fvi wĕĕiĕi KviĕY wQj wĕim | W`wĕtĕj
ĕZv Rĕĕb GB c`g wWĕ Kĕiwb! tm ĕZv nvĕgkvB Kĕi wKŠ` Rĕb Zvi GB Pvi eQĕi i weewwZ
Rĕĕb KLĕbv Wĕĕi nĕZ t`ĕLwb | Zvi K_v evZv^o wQj AvĕMi w ĕbi tĕq Amsj Mĕl Kyi`wPcY^o
cĕiĕ tmB GKB, wĕ_v mĕ`n! Rĕb kĕzRvĕĕZ tĕqUj , Zyĕ GZ ivZ Kĕi wĕiĕj ? Avi Gfvte!
W`wĕtĕj tmvdvq Amsj Mĕfvte emĕZ emĕZ ejĕj v, ZyĕĕZv ZvBB Pvl |

gvĕb? Awĕg mviw`b GB Rsjv GKUv cwĕĕĕk GKv GKv tevi nB tmUv Zyĕ Lĕ fvĕj v Kĕi B
Rvĕbv W`vb; Zvi ci Zyĕ Ggb K_v wK Kĕi ej !

Zyĕ Pvl wB Bsj`vĕŐ thĕZ?
niĕ tĕqU, wKŠ` tmUvĕZv wi ĕĕkb Uji !
Zyĕ AvĕvĕK GZUv tevKv fve Rĕb!
Zyĕ wK Rĕb` Bsj`vĕŐ thĕZ Pvl , Awĕg Rwb bv tĕteQ?

wbgj`vi WtK mWZ wdti cvq Avmd | a`r! Gme tm wK fveq GLb! ctiZ gntZ`fgtqUv Gtm
ZvtK e`K AvDU Kti t`q!

Gw`tK tgRi e`vKj ntq Zvi `xtK ej tj b, Rb, Wwj`S wis Avc `` cWj k t`kb |

Zvi `x wK Ki`eb eStZ cvi wQtj b bv | AvnZ `vgtK ai`eb bv wK tdvb Ki`eb |

w0awS`Zv `xtK agtKi `ti ej tj b tgRi, tMv GU wis Avc `` cWj k!

Zvi `x t`sto wMtq tdvb tNvi`vZ j wMtj b |

wbgj`v wPwS`Z fWtZ ej tj b, AwKv P`vUwR`Uwjt dvb tokvUv aYsk Ki`Z tcti`Q tZv
GZ`tY!

nv tLv`v! tdvb j vBbUv thb bv cvq Zvntj me cwi Kíbv tft`-hvte | Awg`i e`eüZ GB

AZ`vaybK A`i`stjv th Zwt`i fxly c`qvRb GLb! tRj Lvbvq cto cto ewK miKv`ii

AgvbyrK wbfZ`bi wKkvi nt`Q `t`kx Avt`vj`bi tbZviv | Avi kZ eQi ati Zwt`i m`c`

jU Kti mgx nt`Q liv | RigtZ dmj tbB l`w`tK ewK miKv`ii LvRbv w`tZ wMtq nvo

wRi wRti Kl`tki bwf`kym DVtQ | GB i`stPv`vi RvZ, GB Ab`vq AZ`vPvi t`tK cwi`vY tctZB

nte | fwem bv Avmd, AwKv cvi`te, tm cvi`teB |

c`bi

AwKv P`vUwR`Zvi `j ej wbtq ivZ 12Uv evRvi wKQy AvtMB tct`Q tMtQb tUwj tdvb tokv`b |

Zvi `tj m`m`msL`v wQj me`mvKtj` `k Rb Gt`i ga` t`tK cuP Rb`tK wZwb tmB mUv 7Uvi

tUtb Pto e`tm`Q gwng Gi tbZtZi | Df`i`k` GLvb t`tK 40 gvBj `ti wMtq tij j vB`bi cvZ

Ztj tdjv | tUwj Mt`tdi Zvi tKtU t`qv |

evKx cuP-R`tbB AwKvi ntq hvevi K_v! kZ ntj | wZwb Bw`Awbqi gvby! tMvUv kn`ii

tUwj tdvb j vBb wKj Kti t`qvi Rb` ZvtK w`tKl KmiZ Ki`Z nte bv | Zte me tP`tq fvtjv

nq tMvUv tokvUv Dwtq w`tZ cvi`tj | Zte GB mf mg`tq Zvi c`t`l thUv Kiv m`e` tmUvB

Ki`eb wZwb, tft`e i l bv ntj b |

tUwj tdvb fetb XKtZ Zvt`i`K tenk teM tctZ ntjv bv | GKRB A`avix bvBU MW`U`tj e`tm

Ntq Xj wQj | Zvi Ktfa tSvj`v`bv ivBtdj Uv AtbKUv tevSvi gZ Zvi mvt`_tj`tP cto AvtQ |

AwKv wotk`fã teovtj i gZ cvtq tntU wMtq Zvi gv`vi tcQtb wi fj evt`ii evU w`tq w`j GK

Nv | mt`½ mt`½ Ávb nwi`tq j wU`tq cotjv gwU`tZ | gwmbK Zvi ivBtdj Uv K`votq wbj | AwKv,

gwmbK l tbnvj`tK evBti cvnvi`vq ti`tL Awbj | %KeZ`K wbtq MU MU Kti X`tK cotj b tFZti |

wZwb wi fj evi Dw`tq atl tFZti `vKv `Rb KgPvix GKRB wdw`i`½x KgRZ`K ej tj b, o`vU

Avc GU tMv AvDU dtg `v i`g Bwgw`tqUwj !

GK_v i`tb wdw`i`½x KgRZ`U c`tq MtR`DVtjv, ú Avi BD? GU nvD tWqvi BD AvmK AvR Uy

jxf dtg `v i`g!

kb`tj Awbj , jvj g`tLv ew`iUv GLt`bv tKgb tZR t`Lvq! l i tevanq c`tgvk`bi Lp` kL! bwK

Avgt`i`K cvE`v w`tZ PvBtQ bv |

ZvB hw`nq Zvntj`tZv ej`tZB nq Avgiv`tK? etj , Awbj tmvRv wdw`i`½x KgRZ`K mvg`tb GwMtq

wMtq Zvi Mvtj Kt`l GKUv Po eim`tq w`tq ej tjv, DB Avi te`½j fj wE`qvm`G GU tnvc tbfvi

G`wb l qvb n`vf Uywi wCU t`vR l qW`m Uywi gvBÚ BD! bvD wj f dtg `v i`g! KBK, KBK! Zviv

fjZMti gZ lcti nvZ Ztj evBti Gtm `vovtjv thLvfb tevgv l ivBtdj nvtZ `wotq wQj gwmbK l tbnvj |

Rp t`sto wMtg tUwj tdtvbi wimfviUv Kvfb Ztj cvMti j gZ Wvqvj tNvi vtZ j vMj | wKs' G wK! tdtvb tKvfbv Wvqvj tUvb tbB| NUbvi AvKw`SKZvq c`g w`tk tm GUv tLqvj B Ktiwb| tdtvb ti tL t`sto QfU Avtm Rp Zvi AvnZ `vxi Kvfb, wKs' ZZqfb me tkl |

knii hveZxq tUwj tdtvb-tUwj Mdg e`v weaY`I ntq tMtQ| wgwBU cutPK AvtMB tUwj tdtvb feb cfo QvB| Zvi tKvfbv Aw`I ZB tbB GLb| AwKv P`vUvR`Zvntj `qZv l mvdjt`i mvt_B Zvi KvRtU m`ubaeKi tZ tcti tQb!

GQovov me thvMvthvM e`v vl wevQbaeKiv ntqtQ| kni t`tk Pwj k`gvBj `ti wMtg GK RvqMvq gvj Mwo j vBb PzZ ntq cfo AvtQ, Avi Ab` RvqMvq tUwj Mttdi Zvi tKtU t` l qv ntqtQ|

Abw`tk `ZZvi mtz Avgxi `iRv LjtZ D`Z ntjv `jUv| cici `fUv k³ greZ tjvnvi `iRv hvi tfZti itqtQ 303 tevii `k mUPqvj v Awg`g`vMvRb ivBtdj Avi kU`Mvb| GK`v Zviv Bbdigtii gva`tg RvbZ| cvj k j vBtb cvl qv gvt`wU` ivBtdj c`Zevi gv` GKvU `wj tQovov hvq| Avi lB ivBtdj ti`AI `fkv MtRi tevk bq| Zvi Zj bvq Awg`g`vMvRb ivBtdj i `iaZi AtbK tevk| G`jtjv w`tq Abvqvmb GKmtz `kUv `wj tQovov hvq| mZivs th KtiB tnvK l `jtjv tctZB nte| ZvQovov j Bm MvbtZv AvtQB|

wKs' wK Kiv hvq! `j tbZv AbymUrmv f`xtZ mevi gLi w`tk ZvKvbj b GKevi | KBK! KBK, Lp `Z epx tei Kti tdj tZ nte| wK Kti `Z GB greZ tjvnvi `iRv `jtjv tLvj v hvq! Lwj nvtZ GUv m`e nte etj gtb nq bv| A_P GLb GK gntZ`mgq bo Kiv gvtb wvbwZ nvi gvbv GgbwK gZ`v Avbevhp Avtiv wKQ`Y `iRv ati Uvbwv Pj tjv wKs' bv! nVv l Lvfb j `wUs-G cvkvcwk `wotq `vKv Rxc `fUvi l ci tPvL coj Avmxtdi | tmw`tk tPvL cov gv`B Zvi gv`v t`tk epx tewi tQ Gtjv| Btqm! GB MvoxB nte H eU `qvti i Zvj v! wKs' MwoUvtZv Pj tZ nte, Mwoi Pwe tKv`vq cvte Zviv? Gw`tk mgq LpB Kg| tKD Gtm covi AvtMB hZ `Z m`e mvtZ nte KvR| Aetktl extib GKUv tQvE P`vPv tjvnvi wKc w`tq Lfj tdj tjv Mwoi j K| Ab`vb`iv GKUv tgvUv RvnrR euv `wo w`tq k³ Kti Avgxi `iRvi nvZj `fUvtK Mwoi mtz tetat tdj tjv| Gici mS`dj wMqvti Mwo Pwj tQ w`tZB e`vm! mtz mtz Avgxi Kiwb `iRv Lfj nvU!

tfZti `k` t`tL tZv mevi tPvL PK&Kti DVtjv| `iayivBtdj Avi ivBtdj | Avtiv itqtQ wifj evi l j BmMvb|

GtZv A`l me hw` mtz wbtZ cvi Z Zviv! Avd`tmv exti tbi | bvn&tmUv m`e bq GB gntZ` Zvici l hZUv m`e th hvi gtZv A`i wbtZ j vMj v! wKs' KvZR? `k kUl qvj v g`vMvRb ivBtdj i KvZR tKv`vq? Avoh` tKv`vl tbB| ZbaeZbaeKti me RvqMvq L`Rtjv mevB, wKs' tKv`vl tbB|

kvj viv! ivBtdj titLto fivZ`Kti wKs' KvZR ivtL wb| GLb `iay`ayG`jtjv tUt b tbevi tKvfbv gvtbB nq bv| 303 tevii i KvZR bv tctj j BmMvb ev Awg`ivBtdj tKvfbvUv tZv Pj vtv hvte bv| GtZv Kó Zvntj e`v hvte!

GiB gta` nVv Kviv c`ka cvl qv tMj | mZK`ntj b extib l wngvsi | axti axti cvtqi ka

hw` I ZLtbv Bw`úwi qvj e`vsK, tRj Lvov I weifbae_vbv `Lj Kiv emk itq tMfQ|
wKŠ' Acvfi kbUv hZ mnR I wbieNante tftewQj Zv ntjv bv| nVv IB ivtZi AÜKvfiB tKv_v
t_+K thb tftm AvmtZ j vMfj v j ßm Mvb t_+K AwektšÍ „wj elŸYi kã|
Wvej gjos tRwUfZ th GKUv j ßm Mvb AvfQ tmUv Zvt`i ARvov wQj bv| I Uv `Lj Kivi
cŸÍ vel Kiv ntqWQj | wKŠ' GKB ivtZi gta` AZ tj vK Zviv tKv_vq cvte? ZvB ntjv bv|
Avi Zvt`i cvl qv j ßm Mvb th KvR Avmte bv GUv Zviv fvefZi cvfiwb|
ZvQvov IB GKUv j ßm Mvb w`tqB th kÍ`c¶ GfZv `Z GfZvUv Zrci ntq DVte ZvB ev tK
RvbZ!

m½ m½ j wqs cWRkb wbtq me KUv gvft`w³ ivBtdj „wj Qpftjv I qvUvi I qvKŸ j ¶ Kfi |
wKŠ' KvR wKQB ntjv bv| j ßm Mvfi mvgfb gvft`w³ ivBtdj i kw³ Avi KfZvUKf|
Aetkfi mh`tmb wbt`R w`tj b, ŌA`k`hZUv cvfi v m½ bvl | Avi emk me aŸsm Kivi Rb`
tclŸ w`tq cŸj k j vBb Ryj tq `vl | Ō tRv ūKg! tclŸ tXfj Av_b Ryj vi GB `wqZi wQj
AZfj i I ci |
ZwoNwo tclŸ Xvj fZ wMfQ Klb th Zvi tcvkvfKI tj fM fMj tmUv tm tLqv B Ki fj v bv|
Zte mevB Rvbfj v hLb Av_b Ryj vfbv ntjv | mgMŌcŸj k j vBfbi Av_b Rfj I Vvi m½ m½
AZfj i kixfi I Av_b Rfj DVfj v `vD `vD Kfi |
Avmxfdi Kj fRUv thb LvgtQ aifi tQ tKD| tm QwUfZ j vMfj v AZj `vi KvftQ|
tK thb Zvfk RvcfU aifi v | tm GB wefrm A_P ū`q we`vi K `k` AvRxeb fj fZ cvi te bv|
AZfj i Avatcvov t`nUv AvgŸi t_+K wRtc Zfj wbtq `Z wbi v c` Avkfq dUfj b AbšÍ Avi
wngvsi tmb | hw` I mevB eŸS wMfQwQj AZj Avi euPteb bv|
* mŸ: Avwg mŸvl ej wQ | %k f j k t` |

fIvj

Gici mevB GK GKwU `fj wZb Rb Kfi fVM ntq hvi hvi gZv AvZŸMvctb Pftj fMj | Avmxd,
mgxi I ¶wZm`v GK `fj cotj v | Zte Zviv cŸj k j vBb t_+K Lp GKUv `fi fMj bv tm ivtZ |
Avtkcvfkb IBfj v | _g_tg ivtZ mvMi cvo t_+K ZLtbv j ßm Mvfi kã tftm AvmftQ Gw`tK |
cti iw`b mviw`bB KvUfj v mj ŸKeni cvnfto | Zvici Avevi c_Pj v | c_! c_! Avi c_! Gi
thb tKvfbv tkl tbB | `xN`eÜi c_ | ewKiv GLvbKvi wUj v „fj vZ Pvfqi Pvl Kfi fQ | fvi fZi
Ab`vb` AÄfj i t_+K GLvfb Pv MvQ fv f j v nq | mŸ I PgrKvi! Zvt`i `j wU GLb GB `xN`Pv
evMvb AwZpug Kifi tQ | c_ thb Avi tkl nqbv | meŸR meR cŸš, tkW wUŸ Qvqv cKwZi GB
Acvi tmš`thŸ gvftSI Zviv tPvL Svcmv t`LftQ mevB | ¶Ÿv ZŌvq me tauqv tauqv j vMfQ | GZ
`f Gfj v A_P tKv_vl GKUv SiYv tPvL coj bv | AZj `vi tWivi cvfki SiYvUvi gZI bv |
AZj `vi K_v gfb cotZB eŸKi tFZiUv tKgb thb gPto DVfj v Avmxfdi | AZj `vi SiYvq
kxZKv f j cvmb cŸq _vKZB bv | Zviv G wbtq weiw³ cKvk Kifj wZwb ej fZb, I Avgvi GKvš-
Avcb | kxfZ I iayAvgvi Rfb`B Kut` | tZvt`i mevi mvgfb Ku`vi gZ tgftq tm bv | Gici
`ivR Mj vq
Avl ovfZb -

Ō tWfKQ AvmR, GfmmQ mvmR, tn tgvi j xj v „i`-
kxfZi ivtZ tZvgvi mft_ Kx tLj v nte`i`Ō

I Kvbæ: i ayAvyvi Rb" tmLvfb tZviv tKb fvM emvZ Pvm? I Uv cbqxbi Kvbæ: ciztekxi Rb" bv, eSvj |

Zvivl ZLb VvÆv Kti ej tZv, I n ZvB eyS! Zte elKvtj tZvgvi tctgKv mevi mvgtb Kut` tKb?

wZvbl SU Kti Reve w` tZb, I Uv wei tni Kvbæ: bv, ZvB |

Zvntj I Uv wKtmi Kvbæ? gRv tctq mevB ZLb nvmtQ |

AZj`v Mæxi` t`i ej tZb, I B Kvbæ: t`tki Rb", civaxb t`tki Rb" | I Rb" mevi mvgtb Ku`v hvq |

AZj`vi SY@v GLb t`tki Rb" bv ntj I Zvi Rb" Ku`te` gti` gti` AvRxeb |

c_ Pj tZ Pj tZ Zòvq eK tdtU hwrQj Avmxtdi | mevB ZòvZ@ Zte mgxi me tPtq teuk QU- dU KitQ | Ab`iv mgxti i gZ evj K eqmx bq ZvB gL wKQz ej tQ bv | Gfvte Pj tj v Avtiv` xN@Y ubi s`i nuUv- nuUv- nuUv | nVvr mvgtb GKUv tQvU mi" Rj vavi t` LtZ tcj Zviv | kixti i còq me kw³ w` tQ QtU tMj tmw` tK mevB | AvRj v fti cwb Zj tj v cvb Kite etj |

wKŠ` GwK! GtZv j yeKwUs Atqj ! tZj tftm AvtQ cwb tZ, m½ m½ tKt` tdj tj v mgxi |

w@wZk`v ZvtK mvšp v` tQ ej tj b, Kw` m&bv fvB! GLb GUvB tLtq wbtZ nte | `y` tbi Afz³ tctU GLb j yeKwUs Atqj | nRg ntq hvte | GK_v etj wZvbl wbtRB AvRj v fti I B Rj cvb KitZ j vMjt b | t`Lv t`wL Avmxd mgxi | Zte Gicti wKQz Lv t`i mUvbl Zviv tctq wMtgwQj | Zviv ZLb Ggb GKUv RvqMvq tctQ tQ thLvfb wJ vi I cti AmsL" j UKvb MvtQ t_vKv t_vKv UK-wgwo` t`i j UKb Stj AvtQ | ZvB Zviv tLtZ j vMjt v AgtZi gtZv |

Aetktl wba@i Z dtZvqvett` tctQ tZ v Zviv | emKivl Gtm tctQ tQ ZZ@tY |

GtK GtK mevB Gtm tctQ tZ j vMjt v dtZvqvett` i cvnvtO | @av- Zòv AvtQ mevB wKŠ` gtbvej Ktg wbl m½ vKv A`_ tZv Zvt` i Drmn emotq w` tqtQ kZ_Y | kni Zviv` Lj KiteB Gfvte teuk@Y j wKtq vKte bv cvnvtO cvnvtO |

cwi Kí bv Abjhvx gv=vi`vi wbt` Kk mevB Avevi i l bv ntj v kni i w` tK | ivtZi AÜKvti` i i" ntj v c_ Pj v | Zte weax eyS evg | kni tctQ tZ v AvtMB tfti i mh© t`Lv w` j cevKvtk |

GB Ae`vq kni w` tbi tej v tXvKv gvfb AvZhn`vi kwgj | mvgtbB Rvj vj vev` cvnvo tmLvfb Dtv cotj v mevB | Avevi` i i" ntj v cvnvtO Avotj j wKtq vKv | Zte GLb w` tbi tej v, Zv Qrov @jav teva nt"Q cPj | @jav tiva KitZ Zvov Kti tek wKQz ebtgvi M ati tdj j tQtj iv | cvnvtO Lv t` etm tcvotbv ntj v eb tgv tMi gvsm | Zvici Lvevi wbtgtB tkl Kitj v mevB | cwbUvI cvl qv wMtgwQj tgvUvgwU Lvevi DcthvMx | mevB thb Avevi c@Y wdti tcj | Gevi` itq etm wektg tbevi cvj v | b`x Ges dwKi Ajm cvnivq cvnvtO Mvtq` itq tPtq AvtQ tj vKj tqi w` tK | I B th w` K t`_tK ti j j vBbUv Ptj tMtQ tm w` tK | nVvr Ajm` wóUv Zx² ntj v dwKti i | wbtP cvnvtO tKvj tNtI th ti j j vBb GtKtetK Ptj tMtQ I Lvfb tZv tKvfbv t÷kb fbB wKŠ` tUvUv I Lvfb t`_tg cotj v tKb?

b`x I Uv wK tKvfbv t÷kb?

bvn@

Zte GLvfb tUvUv _vgtj v tKb nVvr? m`n fiv tPvtL Zx²` wó tgtj tm w` tK tPtq i Btj v` @Rt b |

GwK! hv tftewQj vg wK ZvB! tUv t`_tK wgvj Uvvi bvgtQ t`L!

AmsL` wgvj Uvwi !

t` LtZ t` LtZ GKUv Pvcv DfERbv Qmofq cotj v mevi gvtS | A_@ cOZ nl | j ovBtqi Rb` |
mvgfR`ev` x mvgwi K kw³ i wei t x |

gv ÷ vi `v tj vKbv_ ej tK GB j ovBtq tbZZj w` tZ ej tj b Ges m½ m½B etj i wbt` fK mevB
cwRkb wbj | mevi nvtZ _wj fwZ`gvf`«U^a ivBtdj cOZ |

H th avb t¶tZi Avj ati _wU _wU GwMtq Avm¼Q ewJk `mwbK | µgkB cvnvtoi w` tK GwMtq
Avm¼Q I iv | mevB wbtKym eU Kti Atc¶v Ki tQ wbt` fKi | Ges cOq m½ m½B wbt` R Gtj vN
ôdvqvi !ô

me _tj v ivBtdj MfR`DVtj v GK m½ | wcQznVtj v I iv `Z | tKD tKD Mwofq cotj v Lv` |

Dj v¶m tdtU cov Avb>` GLb Zvt` i gvtS | Zxe^a Rtqvj ¶m, ÔBbwKj ve wR>`vev` !ô

Gw` tK QÎ f½ ewJk ewmbxK GKUv Lv` i Avovtj Rtov Kti I t` i K`vtPb Wmj vm gšYv w` tZ
j vMtj b | GB tLvj v avb¶¶ZUv AwZµg Ki tZ bv cvi tj tKvfv µtgB cvnvtoi w` tK G _tbvi
Dcvq tbB Zvt` i | AZtci bZb tKškj Aej ¶b Kitj v Zviv | Lv` i Avovtj wMtq AvZ¶Mvcb
Kitj v mevB | Ges GKB m½ cvnvtoi `¶¶Y cUög tKvb&t` tK fwi Gj fvBKvi tgnkbMvb w` tQ
AvµgY Pvj vtj v Avwg¶ Avti KUv `j |

m½ m½ tj vKbv_ ej Gw` tK cvnvtoi Wwb w` tK _vKv tQ t` i tK wbt` R w` tj b, tdEm Gubwg
wmb Ab ` ` mvd_ B ÷ wnj GBg tUb ivDÜm&i`wcW dvqvi |

BtZvgta` tgnkbMvb I w` K t` tK ewoi avivi gtZv _wj QmofZ j vMtj v | GZUKzwei v g tbB |

Gw` tK `qsµµq tgnkbMvbi mvgtb gvt`«U^a ivBtdj thb wKQB bv | 303 tevti i Avwg^o ivBtdj
ntj I GKUv K_v wQj | A¶bKUv nZvm mti mgxi ej tj v, t` L Avmxd fvB tgnkbMvb Zvntj
I t` i Avti v KtqKUv AvtQ!

Zv _vKtebv tKb; Wvej gwWs tRwJtZ wöB I iv A¶bK A` ;ti tLwQj |

GLb wK nte?

ZB wK fq cwwQm bv wK?

bv-Av wK Zv bq! Zte g¶L bv ej tj I mgxi tek LwlbKUv Nveovtj v ¶wK |

mgxti i GB NveovtbUv Avmxtdi tPvL Govtj v bv | tm ej j , ÔGK`g Nveovm bv | tRv Wi M`vqv
mvgtSv gi M`vqv! Avgiv cvi tevB | Avti Avgvt` i nvtZ A` tZv AvtQ; tnvK I t` i Uvi Zj bvq
GKUv `¶¶ | Zvici I G mgtq nvtZ th A` ;AvtQ ZvB wbtqB j ovB Pwj tQ thtZ nte | gZi ftq
fxZ ntj Pj te bv | Avi gZi tm tZv mevi Rxe¶B Avtm, GKUzAvtM Avi cti GB hv | tm¶¶t¶
Kvcj` tI i gtZv gti wK j v f! hv nq nte | GB ivBtdj w` tQb cOZti va Pwj tQ thtZ nte | ô

tgnwtfk¶b KvR ntj v gtb nq | mgxi ivBtdtj `*ZZvi mvt_ KwU¶¶ tXvKvtZ j vMj |

Zte gvt` KwU^a ivBtdtj i mgm`v A¶bK, Awei v _wj Kiv hvq bv | cOZevi GKUv Kti _wj Kiv,
Zvici Avevi KvZR tXvKvfv Ges dvqvi | mgq j vMtQ tewk, kw³ I | Zviv I fvteB j ovB
Pwj tQ hwwQj wKš`nVr Avi GK KwB mgm`v t` Lv w` j | µgvMZ _wj el¶bi dtj ivBtdj _tj v
Mig ntq DVtZ j vMtj v | DEB ivBtdtj i Zvtc nvZ cfo hvf`Q thb | Ggb wK i "gvj wbtq tPtc
aitj I Mitgi AvP Ktg bv | DEvtBi Kvi tY KvZR _tj vI tP¶¶ti wK gtZv tXvKvfv hvf`Q bv |

Ab` w` tK mgvtb tgnkbMvb Pj tQ | j wqs cwRkb t` tK gv_v tZvj vi DcvqI tbB | ZvB nvgv _wo
w` tQ etK tntU GK GK Kti Zviv me KwU dtU wMtq ivBtdtj i e`vtij _tj vtK j we¶KwUs Atqj
w` tQ cwi^ovi Kti wbtZ j vMtj v |

I w` tK ZtZv`Y Rvj vj vevt` i Kwnbx c0q mevi gL gL Qvotq ctoQ| tUb AvmtZ Avi tenk
t`wi tbB| AvavN`Ev ntZ cvti Avevi Zvi tPtq Kg-tekxl ntZ cvti | tUtb tKvfbv wdw w2
KgRZP_vKtj tUb mgq gZB Gtm tcS0vq Ab`_vq GKUyAvfM wctQ nI qv Lp m`fveK|
AvR t÷kfb hv`xt` i fixo tZgb tbB| t÷kb gv÷vi Awkpx tNvtI i GKUv Af`vm ntj v wZwb Zvi
Kvgivi Rvbjv w`tq evBti Zvvtq hv`xt` I t`tLb| hv`xt` i GB I Vv-bvqv Zvovtov Kti
hvl qv-Avmv t`LtZ Zvi fvj v j vM| GB aitYi B`Qv, GB th gvbfl i AvPi APIY j`Y` Kivi
tKŠZnj mvaviYZ Kve mwnwZ`K ev`vkKt` i _vtK| wZwb tgvfUB H tkYxi gvbl bb| ejtZ
tMtj wZwb gv`wZwi³ `elwqK I LzLzZ aitYi| Zte Zvi GB mLuv ntj v Zvi `fvtei
weci xZ AtbKuv vej wmvZi gZ| Zte AvR Zvi GB w`tkl tKŠZntj i Rb` Zvi wbtRtK ab`ev`
w`tZ Bt`Q ntj v| c0Zw`tbi gZ AvRl Rvbjv w`tq evBti Zvvtq AvfQb, Ggb mgq j`Y`
Kittj b, KvDuvti i A`ti `wvfbv GK mj k0 h`ek| A_P Zvi M0g` tek-flv t`tL Zvi tKgb
thb m`n ntj v|

PvUMtqi j ovBtqi Lei wZwb Rvfb! Zvntj Giv Zviv bq tZv Q`#etk! ntZI cvti | GKRtb
wZbUv wJtKU wKbtj v, Zvici Zviv wZbRb wMtq GK RvqMvq `wvjt v wKQYI wKŠ` tKD Kviv
m`2 K_v ejtj v bv| Zvici Avevi wew`Qbentq wMtq GtKK RvqMvq `wvotq Avj v`vfvte tUtb
Rb` AtcYI Kitz j vMtj v| Gt` i MwZveia wK `vfvteK tVKtQ bv Awkpx tNvtI i KvQ| w0qB
Giv Zviv! w0qB! GB m`hvm nvZ Qvov Kiv hvq bv| Gt` itK awitq w`tZ cvitj miKvi
evn`ti i KvQ t`tK w0qB tgvUv At4i UvKv cvl qv hvte| m`2 GKUv tLZveI RfU thtZ cvti |
PvKwi RxeB Gi tPtq tmSfvm` Avi tbB|

thB fvebv tmB KvR| Mvvo t÷kfb Bb KitzB wZwb Zvi m`t`ni K_v tdtiivi KvQ Rvvtq
w`tj b| tmB m`2 tUwj M0gl Kitz b mxZvK0z, tdbx, j vKmvq, Kvgj v me RvqMvq| wv-13, wv-
14, wv-15 b`st wJtKtUi hv`xt` i I ci bRi ivLb|

tUb Qvotj v w`tKj wZbUvq| SgSg&Kti tUb QvotQ GtKtetK| mU`v Mvotq ivZ tbtg Gtj v Gi B
gta`| GKB K`uvDfU wfbwfbwvmtU efm AvfQ mgxi, Avmxd I AbŠI `v| ivZ ZLb bUv wK
`kUv nte| tUb Gtm tcttQ tdbx t÷kfb| tUb t÷kfb Bb KitzB SUCU tUtb DfV cotj v
GK weiU cvj k evnbx| me Kvgivq GKB m`2 wJtKU tPK Kitz Zviv|

Avmxdiv wZbRb ZvKvtj v tPvtL tPvtL| GiB gta` me efs wbj Zviv| wJtKU PvBtj t`LvZB
nte| Zviv hw` wJtKU bv t`Lvq Zvntj wvbw wJtKtU DfVtQ tmB Acivta PvR`Kitz cvtI, Avi
hw` ewW mvP`Kti! Zvi tPtq wJtKU t`LvfbUvB evxgvfbi KvR nte|

AZtci hvi KvQB cvj k c0g AvmK, tm-B wJtKU t`Lvte w`i ntj v|

AbŠI `v wQtb wmtUi c0g w`tK| Zvi cvtki tj vKw ZLb Ntg Xj wQtb| AbŠI I tPvL eU
Kti Ntgi fvb Kti iBtj v| cvj k cvtki tj vKw wJtKU t`LzZ PvBj, tm t`Lvj, Gici
AbŠI i cvj v, ZvtK av`v tgti I Vvtj v cvj k|

wJtKU|

AbŠI `v wbtktã wJtKU tei Kti w`j |

wJtKU bva`vi t`tL t`tL GtK GtK wZbRb`K tei Kti t÷kb gv÷vti i Nti i w`tK wbtq Pjj
cvj k! AbŠI wms ZLb ifcK_vi bvtKi gtZv| Zvi exitZi Mu_v meP` Qovfbv| wZwb iaynvZ
w`tq wj Pvj vb Zv bv| Zvi nvZ, cv, tPvL, KvB mewKQzw`tqB wj Pvj vtZ cvtib wZwb|

Zvt`itK jvBb w`tq `wo Kivfbv ntj v t÷kb gv÷vti i Nti | mefgvU Pvi cuP Rb cvj k

tmLvfb| GKRb Mæti `fi ej tj v, tZvgt` i tKvgti wK AvtQ mvP©Kiv nte| K_v tkl nI qv gvĠ
`ŦRb cwj k Zvt` i w`tk GwMtq AvmtZB tPvtLi cj tk `uj Qmđjv AbšĠ wms| GtK GtK
cuPUv| Ges I fvteB `uj QmđZ QmđZ Ni t`tk tewtq cotjv wZb RtbB| Zte Zvt` i ctŦ
Avi GK mt½ vKv mæe bv| weirQbæntq cotjv wZbRb wZb w`tk| tK tKvb w`tk tMj ivtZi
AÜKvti wKQB tevSv tMj bv| Zte Avmxd IB ivtZ tUb j vBtbi cvtki R½j tcwi tq thLvfb
wMtq Dcw`Z ntjv tmwJ wQj GKwJ gv`tmv| gv`tmv msj MægmwRt` i evi v`vq i`tq iBtjv tm ewK
ivZUKz|

Avwi

Bt`Oq tnvK Avbt`Oq tnvK wKQywKQyweI q nqtZv KLtbv ftj hvl qv hvq bv| me mgq Zivn KtI
tdti| GKUv Mfxi Kqvvi cvtk `wotq AvtQ Lkey| Kqvvi Mfxti Avtiv Mfxti Kvđjv Rđj fiv|
LkeywK `wotq tbB, Kqvvi Pvi cvtk tNiv cwpj atI thb AtbKuv SđK AvtQ tmw tk | Avmxd
`t t`tk t`LtQ tmB `k`| wK ntjv Ii? I fvte SđK `wotq AvtQ tKb? covi gZj e bv wK!
Avmxtdi gđbi gđa` tmB AvtMi gZ wðav-ð`, Ii KvđQ hvte wK, hvte bv| tMđj B Ii Zxe^a
AvKIŦY Rwtq cotē tm| tmB AvKIŦ Govđbv Amæfe Zvi ctŦ| gđb ntjv Ii tKvgi Qđq
Kvđb Kvđb etj tmB K_v, th K_v ejv nqwb GLtbv| KZ K_vB tZv ejv nqwb I tk, hv`i ayZvi
mvđ_B ejv hvq| ZvtKB ejv hvq! Zvi ci I tm ctb-ctY wbtRtK mseiy Kivi tPov KitQ| Pđj
hvte Ggb mgq AZj `v thb tcQb t`tk ej j , ŦG`B Zđ Kx KivQm! tgđqUv cto hvte tZv Kqvvi
gđa`, ai ai I tk|Ŧ AZj `v! AZj `v tKvđI tk Gđjv? Avmxd QđU tMj Kqvvi w`tk, wmwoi ci
wmo tft½ Pđj tQ| DVtZ DVtZ wtkwm eÜ nI qvi tRvMvo| wKš' wKQđZB Zvi KvđQ tcšQtZ
cvi tQ bv...| WwKđjv tm, LkeyD-D-D|Ŧ

Zvi w`tk Zvwktq nvmđjv Lkey| wK GK Ae³ K_v j Kvđbv Zvi tmB nvmđZ| Mjv kvktq Kv
ntq tMj Avmxtdi, Ng tft½ tMj Zvi |

Ng tft½ tMj I mčbw ZvtK `xNŦY Av`QbæKti ivLj | LkeyhLb Zvi `tceGtmmQj | `tce
tmB wðav _i_i Ae`wUv GLtbv tm Abfe KitQ| thUv ntZv AvtM, Zxe^a fvte Ii KvđQ thtZ
PvBtZv tm wKš' tFZti GKUv evav| GLb GB gnđZ©tmB mtZi eQi eqtmi hw³nxb fvđj vj vMvq
me evavtK ZxeFvte DtcŦv KitZ Bt`Q KitQ Zvi | evBti Sg ewo tbtgtQ, ewoi QuU Gtm
wFwRtq w`t`Q ZvtK| tm evi v`v tQto gmwRt` I tFZti XKđjv| gmwRt` I tFZti I tK GKRb
i`tq AvtQ| AveQv AÜKvti wK tevSv hv`Q bv| Avmxd KvđQ GwMtq hvq|

KvđQ wMtq tm hvtk t`Lđjv, ZvtZ mčæet` Lvi ci Zvi etK th cv_i tPtc etmmQj tmB cv_i
mti Avbt` Zvi tPvtL ctq cwb Gtm tMj , mgxi!

Avmxd mgxi tk tKej tWtk Zđj tQ GiB gđa` ewo tcwi tq `jivo Kti gmwRt` i gđw³4b Gtm
nwmRi | dRti i AvRvb t`qvi mgq ntqtQ| gđw³4btK AvmtZ t`tL `RtbB Avevi i`tq coj |
gđw³4b tKvđbw`tk bv ZvwktqB evi v`vq `wotq AvRvb w`tZ i i" Kitj b| AvRvb tkl Kti
wZwb gmwRt` I tFZti XKđj b|

gmwRt` i tFZti `Rb gvbj tk Nvgtq vKtZ t`tL Zvi wetkl fievšt ntjv bv| gvđS gvđSB
cw_Kiv GLvfb ivZ Rvcb Kti | wZwb gv`tmvi QvĠt` i dRti i RvgvđZ Avmvi AtcŦvq emtZ
emtZ Ngš-cw_tki DđI tk` ej tj b, fvB mvne Avcbiv I tVb, dRti i RvgvđZi mgq nBtQ,
GLb Avi Ngvteb bv|

wZwb K_v tkl Kiv gvĀ Avmxd I mgxi DĭV emĭj v|
wZwb gj Z gqW³/4b bb, wZwb GB gmwRĭ i Bgvq| Avmxd ZvĭK mvj vg w`j | wZwb cĭZDĒi
Kiĭj b| Bgvq mvĭtĭei kvš-tmŠg` tPnvivq tKgb `itek `itek fve| Zvi AvRvĭbi gZ Mj vi
^ĭI gaj |
Bgvq mvĭtĭe Zvĭ iĭK ej ĭj b, Avcbvĭv cw_K eŠĭZ cvi wQ wKŠ' Avcbvĭ` i MŠe`?
Avmxd Zvi MŠe` wĭtRB Rvĭb bv| Avevi tm wq_vl ej ĭj v bv| ej ĭj v, tLv`vi gwR⁹ gvbyl wK
KLĭbv ej ĭZ cvĭi tm tKv_vq hvĭe, wK Kiĭe? ..
Ggb `ĭGKuV `vkĭK K_v-evZ⁹ Bgvq mvĭtĭe gĭb nĭj v tek c^fvmeZ nĭj b| Ges wZwb
Zvĭ iĭK mgm`v bv nĭj GLvĭb GKw` b tgngvb nĭZ Abĭiva Kiĭj b|

tnjĭZ `jĭZ GwMĭq hvĭ`Q tUĭ| cĭUqv t_ĭK Zviv tUĭb IĭVw| tUĭb DĭVĭQ tdnb t_ĭK|
ĭj vKvj tUĭb Zvi I cĭi Zviv DĭVĭQ webv wĭtKĭU; UvKv tĭB tmRb` bv| GKevi wĭtKĭU i wmwĭ qvj
t`ĭL aiv cĭowĭj ZvB Gevi GB e`e`v| hw` wUwU wĭtKU tPK KiĭZ Avĭm ZLb fj mĭKvi Kĭi
wĭtKU tKĭU wĭtj B nĭe| Kvi Y Zvĭ I tPnviv Ges tek-fĭv t`ĭL tKD mĭ`n Kiĭe bv| Bgvq
mvĭtĭeK Avmxd wKB wPbĭZ tĭi wQj | Zvi Pvi cvĭk wK NĭU hvĭ`Q tmw`ĭK Zvi tKvĭbv tLqvj
tĭB| me mgq GK a`vbgMægbyl | Avmxd wbf⁹ ZvĭK Zvi Avmj cwi Pq ejĭ Zvĭ i `yRĭbi
Rb` `ĭmU KZ⁹ cvĀvex wĭtq Gĭj v| gv`mvi Qvĭĭ i tek-fĭv `fveZB wfbĭ Avj xMwv cvRvgv,
j`⁹ cvĀvme, gv_vq Uuc, gĭL `wv MwRĭq wMĭquĭj ZĭZw` tĭ| cĭivcĭi gmj xi Qŭtĭk Zviv|
Zvici I GKUv wĭtbi U¹/₄ _vKĭj fvj nĭZv, GB tĭki mvĭ_ PĭUi e`wM wK hvq bv| Zvici I
Kx Avi Kiv! Zĭe tgŠj vbv tĭe Zvĭ i w`ĭK wĭtkl tKD bRi w`ĭ`Q bv|
tUĭb mvivivZ aĭi Pĭj mKvĭj i Avĭj v tĭvUvi AvĭMB Pvlvovq tĭŠQĭj v| GB tŭkvĭbi cĭi i
tŭkvĭB bivqbMĀ| bivqbMĀ wŭgvi NvU t_ĭKB Kj KvZvMvgx wŭgvi aĭe Zviv| wKŠ' Pvlvov
cvĭdĭg⁹tUĭb Bb Kivi mĭ¹/₂ mĭ¹/₂B Zxe^a emki ŭBmj tkvbv tMj | tŭkvĭb tŭtq tMĭQ cĭj ĭk
cĭj ĭk| tPK nĭe tMuv tUĭb| tUĭbi mvĭtĭi BwĀb NiUv ZZ⁹ĭY cvĭdĭg⁹XĭK cĭtŭQ| mvĭci
gZ ĭj RUv GLĭbv tĭQĭb AĭbK tĭQĭb Rĭo Avĭ`-Avĭ`-XĭKĭQ| `j`vo Kĭi cĭj k XĭK hvĭ`Q
emMi ci emM Ggb mgq tUĭbi GK`g tĭQĭb tkl gv_v t_ĭK ĭj j vBĭb tĭg cotj v `Rb |
tUĭb t_ĭK tĭg GKUv avb t⁹ĭZi AvBj aĭi tndU wKQj t tĭZB tĭvĭi Avĭj v dĭU DVĭj v|
tKv_vl bv t_ĭg I fĭe nuĭtZ nuĭtZB `cĭj bvMv` Zviv bivqbMĀ tĭŠQ tMj |
wKŠ' bMĭi Xĭte wK bv eŠĭZ cviĭQ bv Zviv| Pvi w`ĭK wMR wMR KiĭQ cĭj k | I w`ĭK w⁹ĭt`q
tĭU Pb Pb KiĭQ| nuĭtZ nuĭtZ GKUv eo ew`ĭ cvĭk Gĭm tĭŠQĭj v Zviv| ew`ĭ cvĭki
K⁹ĭtZ iĭtqi t`ĭL tevSv tMj GUv tWvg cĭj x|
mgxi ej ĭj v, ew`-hLb t`vKvb tUvKvb wĭĭB AvĭQ Avĭkcvĭk| Pĭj v tĭZĭi wMĭq t`wL!
Ew`ĭ tĭZĭi ZLb eo GK iĭtqi ea Kĭi Zvi tĭZĭi i bwo-fwo me tei Kĭi tĭtUi tĭZĭi
bvbv gkj v fĭi w`ĭq tĭvovĭbv nĭ`Q| Avi Zvi Pvi cvk wNĭi tXvj ev`` wĭtq Dj vm KiĭQ mevB|
Avmxd i tĭtU GZ⁹ĭY w⁹ĭt` Rvbvb w`ĭj I iĭtqi tĭvov Mĭŭ me tKv_vq Dĭe tMĭQ|
Zviv `Rb ew`ĭ Avĭmcvĭk t`vKvb LĭĭQ Ggb mgq Zvĭ i mvĭtĭb Gĭm `ynvZ Rĭov Kĭi c_
ĭiva Kĭi `wovĭj v GKRB!

Avmxtdi wki`vov tetq GKUv kxZj tmZ etq tMj | Q`#ekx tMvtq`v cwyj k Zvntj GZ¶Y
Zv`i dtj v KiwQj ! Nv tLv`v! SullZ Pvi cvtk tPvL ewj tq wbtq Avmxd Zvi tKvgf! tMvRv avZe
e`UvtZ nvZ ivLj , m½ m½ mgxi |

Ggb mgq fv½vPviv tPnvivi tj vKUV ej tj v, KÈv tKgb AvtQb? Avwg cwiggj ! Avgvi evox
tbmvivev`!

cwigj ? nvZ mwi tq tbq Avmxd!

n KÈv, Avwg cwiggj Xyj ! Avcb Avgti wPbteb bv | Avgiv Avcbviti wPwb | Avwg Xyj evoxi
cwiggj Xyj |

Avmxd I tK wPbtZ bv cvi tj | GB tj vKUVi Zv`i AvAwj K Uvtb K_vejvi f½x | mij Pvnbx
ZvtK Av`-Kij |

cwigj tKgb AvQ, GLvtb wK Ki tQv?

KÈv AvgvtMv Rwg`v`i i j wWqvj gZj tei Wti , AZ`vPviti cwievi wbcv GBLvtb cvj vBqv AvBwQ |
H`vbteti AZ`vPviti gvbm`v wbcv Mvtg tKD _vKtZ cvi tevbn KÈv |

tKb wK Ki tQ tm?

tm g`vj v K_v! KÈv hw` Afq t`b GKUV K_v KB!

ej !

KÈv hw` Avgvi Mixe Nti GKUzcv ivLtZb!

gvfb wK?

KBtZ fq j vtM ZeyAvgvi Nti hw` GKUyemtZb!

GZ¶Y ati Zviv thb GB-B Pw`Qj ! tKv_vl GKUyemtZ, cwiggj i K_vq Zviv ivRx ntq tMj |
cwiggj ej tZ j vMj , ÒKÈv tnw`b AvwQj kxZj v cRv | Avgvi cwievi , gvfb Avgvi teš, evtivqvix
wFUVq cwtZgv`k KBi v wdi ZvtQ ZLb mU`v NbvBqv AvmtQ, Ggb mgq H gZj e mxZviti aBiv
wbcv tMj |

Zvici? Mfxi DrKÉvq ckæKti mgxi | tetZi Mvgj vq cwiggj i t`qv gyo wPvtZ fjt tMtQ
tm |

Zvici Avi wK! ivBZfi wQov LBov LvBtj v | mKvj tej v w`qv tMj |

RwæZ? mgxi Avevi ckæKti |

n RwæZ! Mixtei Rvb mntr hvq bv |

Zvici?

n`vi citZv mgvR!

gvfb?

mgvR eBj`v GKUV K_v AvtQ bv! AvgvtMv wPyRvtZi kwj m Kti Avevi H gZje ! tZv n`viv
Kq, GB eD Acie` G`ti wbcv _vKevi cwie bv | Avwg KBj vg eD Avgvi , Avgvi Amæ`v bv
nBtj tZvgvtMv GZ Amæ`v wK? tm Gnb tKvZvq hvte, wK Kite? GB KZv i Bb`v Zviv wK Kq
Rvtbb?

wK etj ?

Kq I _vKte evRviti | MtAi nvU Ni fvov wbcv |

Avwg ZLb kwij k`vi gZj tei cv aBiv KBj vg, tn tZv Gnb Amz`! GKUymy` nBtj B w` qv Avgj| GB eBj`v tnB ivBtZB mxZvti w`bqv cvj vBqv GBnvtb Avgvi gvgvtZv fvBi KvftQ PBj`v AvBj vg|0

mgxi thgb i`btQ- AvnZ nt`Q i`tb, Avevi DfEwRZ ntq ej tQ, 0t`k `faxb tnvK Avi bv tnvK GB ci` ,tj vtK w`w`0y Ki tev Avgiv|0 Avmxt di gl` t` tL Gme w`uqv cttZw`uqv w`KQB tevSv tMj bv| A_P Zvi gtb nW`Qj tKD eyS GKUv tjvnvi tkj Mig Kti Zvi e`K Xw`Ktq w` tqtQ| cwi gj ZvtK w`K Rb` Gme ej tQ! cwi gj w`K ZvtK I i mge`_x fvetQ? bv w`K cttZKvi PvBtQ? bv w`K...?

Avmxd ZvtK tKvfbv mvšp`v ev Avkym w` tZ cvi t`j v bv| w`K ej te tm GLb ? tKb th Gi mvt`_ t` Lv ntj v!

Zte cwi gtj i mvt`_ t` Lv nI qvtZ Zvt` i DcKvi B ntj v| tm Zvt` i tK w`-gvi NvU Gwotq w`K fvt`e w`-gvti Pto emv hvq tmB iv`v-evZtj w` j | cwi gj B Zvt` i GKUv tbSKvq Ztj w` j | tbSKv Pto hvte Zviv d`w`-t`-kvb, Avi tmLvb t`_tKB Zviv DVte w`-gvti | d`w`-t`-kvb thtnZi tKvfbv `vqx t`-kvb bv ZivB GLvtb w`-gvi mvgwqK mg`qi Rb` `w`vtj I cwi kx Zj w`k nevi m`v`ebv tbB| Zviv `Rb d`w`-t`-kvb tcstQ tbSKvZB etm i Btj v; Ges d`w`-t`-kvb w`-gvi _vgtj tbSKvUvtK w`-gvti i KvQ tNm w`bq I Lvb t`_tKB w`-gvti Pto emj | _vW`Kv`mi c`v`m`Avi ntj v Zviv| Zte Avmxd Kj KvZv bq t`mvi ev` hvte w`K Ki t`j v| I Lvtb Zvi GKUz KvR itq tMftQ| tmUv tm`i B Kj KvZv w`di te tm!

Dwbk

Avmxd hLb t`mvi evt` tcstQ t`j v ZLb c0q mU`v Nwbtq GtmtQ| AvKvtK AvR bvbv i t0i tLj v| tKv_vl Mvp bxtj i mt`/2 wgtk AvtQ QvB i Ov Kgj v, tKv_vl Avevi w`u`fi jvtj tmvbwj nj`y ti Lvq gvLvqwl| gtb nq thb tKvfbv w`k`x Zvi Avcb gtb i tLqvtj i0 QwotqtQb| iv`lvq t`j vKRb Lp GKUv tbB| hv `0GKRb AvtQ Zviv H Lw`K c`v`Ui I ci Lw` dZqv, g`L hxi` w`k`-i g`Zv `w`ol qvj v h`etKi w` tK w`di w`di ZvKvt`Q tKD tKD| Zte g`L `w`o _vKvtZ tKD ZvtK w`Pb`Z cvi t`j v bv|

Avmxd tmvRv w`tq DVtj v Rwg`vi ewotZ| G ewoUvI tZv AvR tKgb duKv duKv| tcqv`vi v tKD tbB Avtk cvtk| Rj w`Kvi tPšaj`xi `evK Lvbi mvgtb Uj tctZ etm GB mU`vtej vtZB Avmxd tL`q Xj tQ gZj e j w`w`qv | Zvi nvZi j w`Uv ZvtK w`Sgybi Kvi tY Xtj cto hvl qvi nvZ t`_tK e`vj vY Ki tQ| e`vUvi Ntgi gta`I e`vj vY AvtQ!

`evK Lvbvq Rwg`vi Zvi bvtqetK w`bq etm Kx thb RwUj w`mve cEi tgj vt`Qb| Ggb mgq `evK Lvbi Nti XKtj v Avmxd| ZvtK t` tL thb fZ t` Lvi g`Zv PgtK DVtj v bvtqe! Rj w`Kvi tPšaj`x wei w`³ fiv tPvtL Kcvj Kp`tK Zvi w` tK ZvKvtj b| thb Zvi w`mve cEti i gta` uU&Kti tKD Ptj Avmvg w`Zwb wei³ ntqtQb| w`Zwb Avt`š fq tctqtQb ev PgtKtQb w`Kbv GUv Zvi gl` t` tL tevSv tMj bv w`KQz|

w`Zwb tek M`xi KtÉ c`k`Ki t`j b, w`K PvB?

AvcbvtK?

Zvi gvtb w`K? w`K c0qvRb?

Zvi gvtb wKQz bvl| Avcbvi gZv, Avcbv`i gZv wKQz mgvR weti vax t`k-weti vax gvbj| hvi v
wbi xn gvbj tK AZ`vPvi wbcxob Kti | atqP bvtg eski ¶vi bvtg efov eqtm wKtkvix, m`Zi`Yx
tqtqK weta Kti , Zv`i m½ Avgvi GKUzAvtj vPbv Ki tZ Bt`Q ntj v| ZvB nVv Kti B Gj vg|
Kx ej j v tQvKiv, teqv`c! u½vi Kiti b wZvb|

kvU Avc! Zvi tPtqI D`P `ti ej tj v Avmxd, Av`e wK teqv`e, tmUv wBY¶ Kivi `wqZ; Avwg
tZvgvtK t`B bvb| GLvtb Pz Kti etmv|

gZje! tK AvQm l Lvtb ewb`i ev`Pv! kixti me kw³ w`tq WwKtj b Rj wdKvi tPšajx|
cŃq m½ m½ QŃU Gtj v gZje, nvZi j wUv w`tq Avmxtdi gv_v eivei ewo w`tZ hvte Gi B
gta` PwKtZ MŃR¶I tV Zvi tKvgti tMvRv wifj evi | Avmxtgi tKvq ej gZje tKvtbv i Kg
cŃZwvqv bv Kti B Zvi wekvj t`nUv wbtq gmltZ j wUta cotj v m½ m½B|

bvtqe ZtZv¶tY wU wU cvtq wCz nUvQj Avmxd SU Kti GK cv mti bvtqtei UvU tPt
aitj v| tKv_vq hw`Qm! tZvi cvj v tZv GLtbn tkl nq w|

Avwg wKQz Rvnb bv evel! Avgvq tQto `v! Avwg wbi xn gvbj Rvg`vti PvKwi Kwi, Avgvi wK
tKvtbv `vaxZv AvtQ!

`vaxZv hLb tbB, ZLb GLbB `vaxb Kti w`wQ| tZvi gZv bitKi KxU bitK wMtq AvtM
t`tKB RvqMv Kti tb, etj wifj evi Uv tei KitzB ftq AvZt¼ Ávb nvtj v bvtqe|

hw`l l tK tm wj KiZ bv Zvici l Gfvte AÁvb ntq cto thtZ t`tL Zw`Qtj`i `wotZ
ZvKvtj v tmw`tK| GRb`B tevanq etj fxZygivi AvtMI AtbKevi gti |

NUvbi AvKw`šKZv Rj wdKvi tPšajxi cv Uvj tq w`tj v, wZvb etm cotj b BwR tPqvi Uvq| GB
tj vKUVi cŃZ Avmxtdi ivtR`i Nyv vKtj l GLb ZvtK gvi tZ cvitj v bv tm| Kvi Y tj vKUV
Lkej `vqx! Zvi mv`_ l i AvwZK m`úK`KZ`i MwtqtQ tmUv bv tRtb wKQvej v wK nte bv|
Zte Ni t`tK tei nevi mgq ej j, LkefK l i eveli evox cvVevi e`e`v Ktib| tm Avcbvi
`x, ew`bx bv| Avkv Kwi GUKywefeK Avcbvi AvtQ|

Rj wdKvi tPšajx ZLb ftq _i&_i&Kti KuctQb|

Avmxd tmw`tK GKevi ZwKtq `evKlvbv t`tK evBti Ptj Gtj v| evBti GtmB l B Nti
`iRvi tkKj Ztj w`j tm| Gici tmvRv Ptj tMj A`igntj i w`tK|

Lkej tmB wetai w`b t`tK wK GK ewiZK ntqtQ| w`tbi gta` Pvi-cwP evi tMvmj Kti
i`wPevqMŃ`gvb¶l i gZv| mub Nti wMtq fiv evj wZi cwbtZ nvZ Wweta etm v`tK `xN¶Y| Zvi
tfZtii me hšYv tm atq tdj tZ Pvq Gfvte| Kw`b ati Lkej gti wFZtI tKgb GKU
Aw`i Zv weivR KitiQ| tKvb wKQzB thb mŃ-cvt`Q bv| wKQ¶Y ci ci QŃU wMtq ti wWl i be
tNviq tm| PÆMxtgi LeiUv tmw`b tkvbi ci t`tK Zvi GB Ae`v| hw`l tm Rvtb bv th
Avwmd GLb tKv_vq AvtQ| Zvi ci l wexet` l tKvb Lei kbttj B Zvi gtb nq thb tmLvtb
Avwmd l AvtQ| B_v¶l tftm Avmv Uktiv-UvKiv Leti Zvi Aw`Z; Abfe Kti thb tm| ctq me
mgtq tgN Rtq vKv gti AvKvktK fvi-gy³ Kivi c_ tLvtR tm| GKUv eo i`b`Zv ZvtK thb
MŃm KitiQ cŃZ gn¶Z¶ tm Rvtb GKgv¶ tKvb GK mŃMtg Rwtq covB thb Gi mgvavb| t`k!
t`tki `vaxZvi Rb` mŃMtgB thb w`tZ cvtI tmB gw³ |

GB tNvi mU`vq tm tMvmj Kti gntj i `xN©evi v`v ati GuMtq hwwOj Zvi Nti i w`tk| ZvtK GLb t` LtZ j vMtQ tkZ ctUi gtZv| nVvr tm evi v`vi Dte`v gv_v t`tk Avmxdtk tntU AvmtZ t` Ltj v|

Zte e`vciUv tm tZgb Avgj w`j bv fvetjv `wãg| Ggb tm KtqKevi t` tLtk| th _vtK mvi v`Y Zvi Kíbvq ZvtK Gfvt t` LvUvB thb `vfweK ZvB GLb tZgb tKvfbv fvevš` i ntj v bv Zvi | Gici mtgB Avmxdtdi gwZv hLb GtKevti Zvi mvgtb Ptj Gtj v, tmB Aw`Zi f`j hvl qv ivRci `ti gZ tPniv | `p f`xtZ `votq _vKv, `xN©AhZæthb Avtiv AvKI Bxq | tVtUi tKvfb `cô nvimi ti Lv! GZUv tZv `wãg ntZ cvti bv! Gevi Lkeycôq wPrKvi Kti ej tj v, G wK Ztg! miz` Ztg?

QtU wMtq Zxe^a Avwj ½tb thb wQbævfæKti w`tz PvBtj v Avmxdtk | Zvi ci Ávb nvi vtj v Lkey Avmxd Avt`-ati LkeyK i Btq w`tj v evi v`vq cvZv BwR tPqvti | GK bvMvto cvmbi wQlv w`tz w`tz Ávb mdi tj v Zvi | tNvi j vMv tPvtL ZvMtq tdi cæKij, ÔZtg Kxfvte Gtj? GtZw`b Gtj bv tKb?Ô

Avmxd nuUz fvR Kti emtj v I i cvtk | Avi AvtMi gtZvB wPeK Qtq ej tj v, GB th Gj vg! tZvtK t` LtZ!

i ay t` LtZ? AvgvtK wbtq thtZ bv!

Avmxd tKvb fWZv bv Kti m`fweK `ti ej j, Avwg tZvi KvQ t`tk we`vq wbtZ GtmuQ Lkey we`vq! e`ki tfZti GK ZB tj vni ej Mvotq hvq thb | wKtmi we`vq? cãq tPvtq I tV tm | Ztg tZv Avmte AvgvtK gy^ß Ki tZ, GLvfb we`vtqi K_v AvmtQ tKb?

tKvfbv cvMj xi K_v! Avgvi I cti th ewuk miKvti i gZi ctivqv bv Sj tQ | Avwg tZvtK wbtq hvte tKv_vq ej tZv! Avi ZB AvgvtK we`vq bv w`tj Avwg th gti I kwiš` cvtev bv |

Avwg I me wKQz Rwb bv | G Rætb GKw`tb Rtb` ntj I Avwg thtZ PvB tZvgvi mt½ | Ztg hw` t` ktk fvtj vte m gi tZ cvtiv Zte Avwg cvitev bv tKb? KtZv tqtqB tZv `t`tki Rb` KvR Ki tQ! AvgvtKI Ztg Zvt` i GKRB Kti bv |

bv, Zv nq bv tmv bv! tmUv GLb Avi mæe bv |

mæe bv tKb? tZvgiv cvtiv Avi Avwg cvitev bv! tKb?

cvie bv tm K_v tZv ewj w | Zte cvitZ ntj Avgvi mt½B th thtZ nte tZgb tZv tKvfbv K_v tbB!

Avwg th tZvgvi mt½B... | K_v tkl Kti bv tm |

Gevi Lkeyj GKUv nvZ Zvi nvZi tfZti wbtq Avmxd etj, Ôfvvj vevmv cv`extZ metPtq eo GK_v Avwg gvmb | tKb gvmb ej tZ cvim? GB th AvR Avwg t`tki Rb` cÖY w`tz cvim tm tZv t` ktk fvtj vevm etj B! fvtj vevmv nmve Rvfb bv ZvB D_tj covB Zvi `fve | ZvB tZv tKvfbv wKQi mt½B Gi Zj bv nq bv | Zte Avgvt` i metPtq eo mgm`v wK ej tZv? Avgvt` i fvtj vevmi MvÉ eo msKxY[©] GtK eo Kitz nte | Gi cvi wa we`Z Kitz nte | cvie bv? Avwg Rwb ZB cvie | ZB t` ktk fvtj vevmie tZvi gtZv Kti | GLvfb t`tk, GB ¶iz^a MvÉtZ t`tki t` ktk fvtj vevmv hvq | t`tki Rb` KvR Kiv hvq | Avi hw` gtb Kwim GK`g cviwQm bv, Zvntj MvÜxRxi Avktg Ptj hvm | Zte Avwg Rwb ZB cvie | AvR Avwg tZvi mt½ t` Lv Kitz GtmuQ GB `tUv KvitYB | cUgUv ntj v tZvtK t` LtZ, Avi wZxqUv ntj v tZvtK G K_vUv etj thtZ |

Avi hw` tKv#bw`b t`Lv bv nq! tmB Avd#mvm Avgvi gZi chSÍ itq thZ| KviY t`tki g#Zv
tZv#KI th Awig fv#j v#e#m#Q!0

wbe#K ntq Avm#tdi K_v i b#Q L#key| Zvi g# t_#K tKv#bv k#B tei n#Q bv| tKv#bv K_vB
thb Zvi g#b Avm#Q bv GLb| tmB w#tqi w`b t_#K GLb chSÍ G#Kevi I Kut` w#b L#key i#M
Avi Awfgv#b#N A_P AvR GLb, Zvi `#Pv#L Ak0i eb`v|

A#bK K#ó tPv#Li R#j eva w`tq ti#L#Q Avm#dI | tm L#keyj mvg#b w#KQ#ZB Ku`#e bv| L#keyj
Vv#Ev big nvZUv Mv#j Q#B#tq ej #j v, 0AvR Zv#t#j Avm# ti! hw` t#P _v#K t`Lv n#e w#b0B| Avi
hw` g#i hvB, I cv#i tZvi A#c#v#ZB _v#K#ev| ZLb Avgiv w#b0qB tKv#bv ci v#xb t`tk evm
Ki#ev bv!0

tj LK cwi vPwZ:

MvRx ZvbWQqv, Rb¥ 1 tde*qvix 1977| mgvRZtšj Av`tkP Øviv cfwæZ nþI cþivcvi
mgvRZšx bb| XvKv vekþ`vj q t_þK mæZK I Avfgwi Kvb I qvì ©BDvb fwm®U Ae AvBl qv t_þK
e`emvq ckmþb mæZKtËvi tkþI `þUv eûRwizK K=úwbþZ `f Kvjxb Kvr Kþib| RvZxq
`wbþK ivR%bwZK wbeÜ iPbvi ga`w`þq tj Lwvj wLi `i i"| Mí, Dcb`vm Qovl tj þLb wki-
wKþkviþ` i Rb`| Zwi cÜg Dcb`vm Avb` Avþj v mwnZ` cj `vi 2010-G fwl Z nq|
e-mail: gtanzia@gmail.com

